



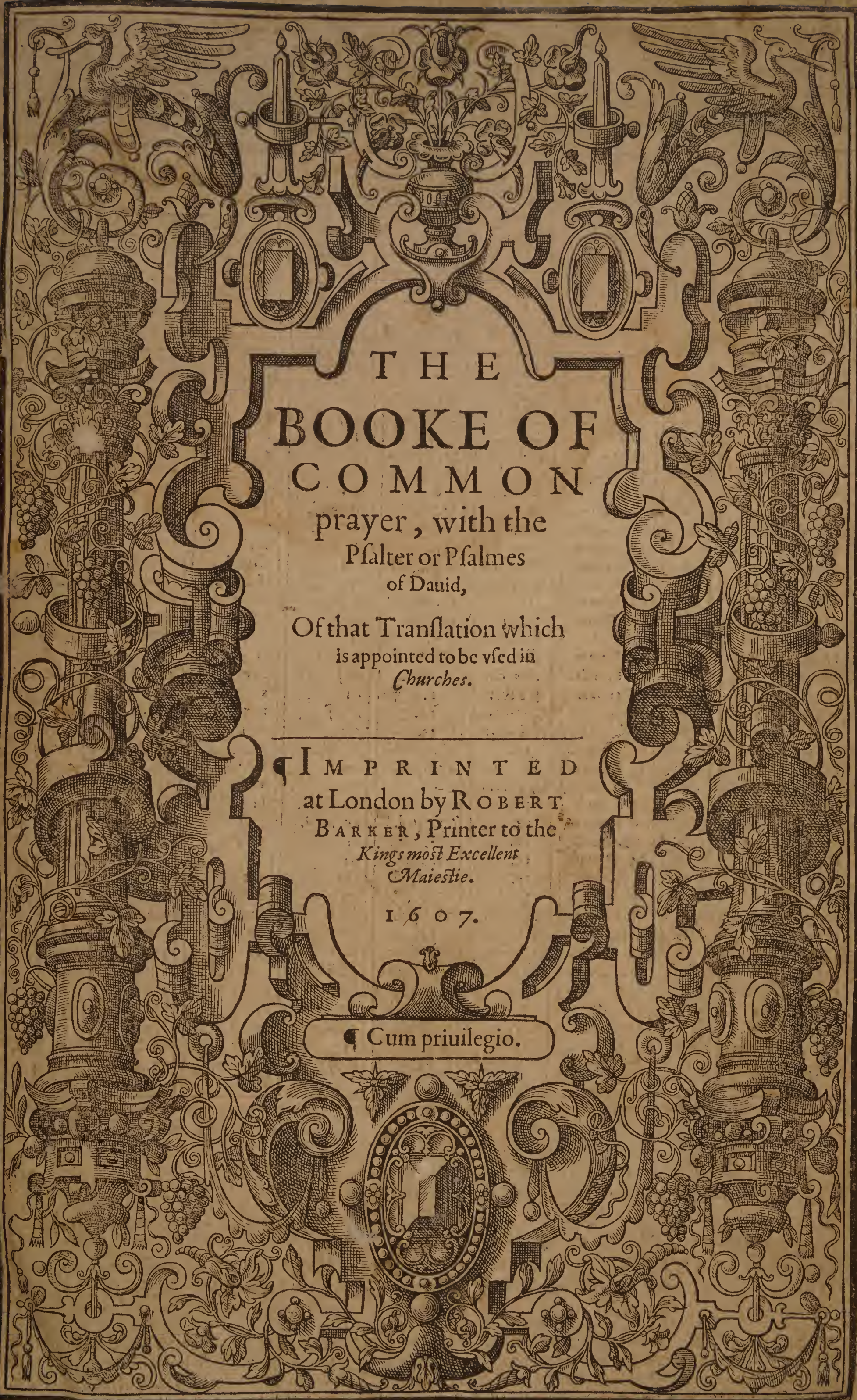
The image shows the front cover of an antique book. The cover is decorated with a traditional marbled paper pattern, featuring a mix of red, brown, and cream colors in a complex, organic design. A central rectangular label, bordered in gold, contains the title and date in gold lettering. The spine of the book is visible on the left side, showing a dark, possibly leather, binding with gold-tooled decorative elements.

THOMAS: & ANN  
TAPPING: 1699









THE  
BOOKE OF  
COMMON  
prayer, with the  
Psalter or Psalmes  
of Dauid,

Of that Translation which  
is appointed to be vsed in  
*Churches.*

IMPRINTED  
at London by ROBERT  
BARKER, Printer to the  
*Kings most Excellent  
Maiestie.*

1607.

Cum priuilegio.



## An Almanacke for xxxix. yeeres.

The yeere of our Lord.	The Golden number.	Dominicall Letter.	Septuage- fima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day	Rogation Weeke.	Ascension day.	Whitsun-day.	Aduent Sun-day.
1603.	viiij	B	20. Februa.	9. March.	24. April.	30. Maij.	2. Iunij.	12. Iunij.	27. Nouem.
1604.	ix	AG	5.	22. Februa	8.	xiiij.	17. Maij.	27. Maij.	2. Decemb.
1605.	x	F	27. Ianuar.	13.	31. March.	vj	ix	xix	i
1606.	xj	E	16. Februa.	5. March.	20. April.	xxvj	xxix	8. Iunc.	30. Nou.
1607.	xij	D	1. Februa.	18. Februa.	5.	xj	xiiij	24. Maij.	xxix
1608.	xiiij	CB	24. Ianua.	10.	27. March.	ij	v	xv	xxvij
1609.	xiiij	A	12. Februa.	1. March.	16. April.	xxij	xxv	4. Iunij.	3. Decemb.
1610.	xv	G	4.	21. Februa.	8.	xiiij	xvij	27. Maij.	ij
1611.	xvj	F	20. Ianuar.	6.	24. March.	29. April.	ij	xij	i
1612.	xvij	ED	9. Februar.	25.	12. April.	18. Maij.	xxj	xxxj	29. Nou.
1613.	xviiij	C	31. Ianuar.	17.	4.	x	xiiij	xxiiij	xxvij
1614.	xix	B	20. Februa.	9. March	24.	xxx	7. Iunij.	12. Iunij.	xxvij
1615.	i	A	5.	22. Februa.	9.	xv	18. Maij.	28. Maij.	3. Decemb.
1616.	ij	GF	28. Ianuar.	14.	31. March	vj	ix	xix	i
1617.	iiij	E	16. Februa.	7. March.	20. April.	xxvj	xxix	3. Iunij.	30. Nou.
1618.	iiij	D	1.	18. Februa.	5.	xj	xiiij	24. Maij.	xxix
1619.	v	C	24. Ianuar.	10.	28. March	iiij	vj	xvj	xxvij
1620.	vj	BA	13. Februa.	1. March.	16. April.	xxij	xxv	4. Iunc.	3. Decemb.
1621.	vij	G	28. Ianuar.	14. Februa	1.	vij	x	20. Maij.	ij
1622.	viiij	F	17. Februa	6. March.	21.	xxvij	xxx	9. Iunc.	i
1623.	ix	E	9. Februar.	16. Februa	13.	xix	xxij	1.	30. Nou.
1624.	x	DC	25. Ianuar.	11.	28. March.	3. Maij.	vj	16. Maij.	xxvij
1625.	xj	B	13. Februa.	2. March.	17. April.	xxiiij	xxvj	5. Iunc.	xxvij
1626.	xij	A	5.	22. Februa	9.	xv	xvij	28. Maij.	3. Decemb.
1627.	xiiij	G	21. Ianuar.	7.	25. March.	30. April.	iiij	xiiij	ij
1628.	xiiij	FE	10. Februa.	27.	13. April.	19. Maij.	xxij	1. Iunc.	30. Nou.
1629.	xv	D	1.	18.	5.	xj	xiiij	24. Maij.	xxix
1630.	xvj	C	24. Ianuar.	10.	28. March	iiij	vj	xvj	xxvij
1631.	xvij	B	6. Februar.	23.	10. April.	xvj	xix	xxix	xxvij
1632.	xviiij	AG	29. Ianuar.	20.	1.	vij	x	xx	2. Decemb.
1633.	xix	F	17. Februa.	6. March.	21. April.	xxvij	xxx	9. Iunc.	i
1634.	i	E	2. Februa.	19. Februa	6.	xij	xv	xxv	30. Nou.
1635.	ij	D	25. Ianuar.	11. Februa.	March 29.	iiij	vij	17. Maij.	xxix
1636.	iiij	CB	14. Februa.	1. March.	April 17.	xxiiij	xxvj	5. Iunc.	xxvij
1637.	iiij	A	5.	22. Februa.	9.	xv	xvij	28. Maij.	3. Decemb.
1638.	v	G	21. Ianuar.	7.	25. March.	30. April.	iiij	xiiij	ij
1639.	vj	F	10. Februa.	27.	13. April.	20. Maij.	xxiiij	1. Iunij.	i
1640.	vij	ED	2.	19.	5.	xj	xiiij	24. Maij.	29. Nou.
1641.	viiij	C	21. Ianuar.	10. March	25.	xxxj	3. Iunc.	13. Iunij.	xxvij

### ¶ Of the Golden number.

**T**he Golden number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with letters of Gold, right at that day whereon the Moone changed, and it is the space of xix. yeeres, in the which the Moone returneth to the selfe same day of the yeere of the Sunne: and therefore it is also called the Cycle of the Moone, in the which the Solstices and Equinoctials, doe returne to all one point in the Zodiague.

To finde it euery yeere, you must adde one yeere to the yeere of Christ (for Christ was borne one yeere of the 19. already past) then diuide the whole by 19. and that which resteth, is the Golden number for that yeere: if there be no surpluse, it is then 19.

¶ Note that the Golden number and Dominical letter doth change euery yere the first day of Ianuary. And the Epact the first of March for euer. Note also that the yeere of our Lord beginneth the xxv. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day vpon which the world was created, & the day when Christ was conceiued in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

January hath xxxj. dayes.

Table for January with columns for Psalms, Morning prayer, Evening prayer, and various feast days like Circumcision, Epiphany, and Hilarie.

February hath xxviiij. dayes.

Table for February with columns for Psalms, Morning prayer, Evening prayer, and various feast days like Agathe, Valentine, and S. Matthias.

March hath xxxj. dayes.

Table for March with columns for Psalms, Morning prayer, Evening prayer, and various feast days like Perpetue, Aprilis, and Benedict.

April hath xxx. dayes.

Table for April with columns for Psalms, Morning prayer, Evening prayer, and various feast days like Richard, Ambrose, and S. George.

May hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	b	Kalend.	Phil. and Ia.	Eccle. 7	Acts 8.
2	c	vj No.		1. Kin. 9.	xxviii
3	d	v No.	Inuent. of	xi	Matt. 1.
4	e	iiij No.	the Crosse.	xiii	ii
5	f	iiij No.		xv	iii
6	g	Prid. No.	Iohn Euan.	xvii	iiii
7	A	Nonas.		xix	v
8	b	vij. Id.		xxi	vi
9	c	vij Id.		2. Kin. 1	vii
10	d	vj Id.		iii	viii
11	e	v Id.		v	ix
12	f	iiij Id.	Solin Gem.	vii	x
13	g	iiij Id.		ix	xi
14	A	Prid. Id.		xi	xii
15	b	Idus.		xiii	xiii
16	c	xvij kl.	Iunij	xv	xiiii
17	d	xvj kl.		xvii	xv
18	e	xv kl.		xix	xvi
19	f	xiiij kl.	Dunstane.	xxi	xvii
20	g	xiiij kl.		xxiii	xviii
21	A	xij kl.		xxv	xix
22	b	xj kl.		Ezra 3.	xx
23	c	x kl.		v	xxi
24	d	ix kl.		vii	xxii
25	e	viii kl.		Nehe. 1.	xxiii
26	f	vij kl.	Augustine.	iiii	xxiiii
27	g	vj kl.		vi	xxv
28	A	v kl.		ix	xxvi
29	b	iiij kl.		xiii	xxvii
30	c	iiij kl.		Ester 2.	xxviii
31	d	Prid. kl.		iiii	Mar. 1.

Iune hath xxx. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	e	Kalend.		Ester 6.	Mark. 2.
2	f	iiij No.		viii	iii
3	g	iiij No.	Nichom.	Job 1.	iiii
4	A	Prid. No.		iii	v
5	b	Nonas.	Boniface.	v	vi
6	c	vij Id.		vii	vii
7	d	vij Id.		ix	viii
8	e	vj Id.		xi	ix
9	f	v Id.		xiii	x
10	g	iiij Id.		xv	xi
11	A	iiij Id.	Barn. Apo.	Eccl. 10.	Acts. 14.
12	b	Prid. Id.	Sol in Canc.	Job 17.	Mar. 12
13	c	Idus.	Solstit. æfi.	xx (18.	Eccl. 12.
14	d	xvij kl.	Iulij.	xxii	xxi
15	e	xvij kl.		xxiiii. 25	xxiii
16	f	xvj kl.		xxvii	xxvi. 27
17	g	xv kl.		xxx	xxix
18	A	xiiij kl.	Nat. K. Iam.	xxxii	xxxix
19	b	xiiij kl.		xxxiiii	xxxv
20	c	xij kl.	Edward.	xxxvi	xxxvii
21	d	xj kl.		xxxviii	v
22	e	x kl.		xl	vi
23	f	ix kl.	Fast.	xlii	vii
24	g	vij kl.	Iohn Baptif.	Mala. 3.	Matt. 3.
25	A	vij kl.		Prou. 2.	Luke 8.
26	b	vj kl.		iiii	ix
27	c	v kl.		vi	x
28	d	iiij kl.	Fast.	viii	xi
29	e	iiij kl.	Peter Apost.	Eccle. 13	Acts. 3.
30	f	Prid. kl.		Pro. 10.	Luke 12.

Iuly hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	g	Kalend.	Vifi. of Ma.	Pro. 12.	Luke 13.
2	A	vj No.		xiiii	xiii
3	b	v No.	Martin.	xvi	xv
4	c	iiij No.		xviii	xvi
5	d	iiij No.		xx	xvii
6	e	Prid. No.	Dog-dayes	xxii	xxviii
7	f	Nonas.		xxiiii	xix
8	g	vij Id.		xxvi	xx
9	A	vij Id.		xxviii	xxi
10	b	vj Id.		xxxi	xxii
11	c	v Id.		Eccl. 2.	xxiii
12	d	iiij Id.	Sol in Leone.	iiii	xxiiii
13	e	iiij Id.		vi	Iohn 1.
14	f	Prid. Id.		viii	ii
15	g	Idus.	Swithune.	x	iii
16	A	xxij kl.	August.	xii	iiii
17	b	xvj kl.		Iere. 2.	v
18	c	xv kl.		iiii	vi
19	d	xiiij kl.		vi	vii
20	e	xiiij kl.	Margaret.	viii	viii
21	f	xij kl.		x	ix
22	g	xj kl.	Magdalen.	xii	x
23	A	x kl.		xiiii	xi
24	b	ix kl.	Fast.	xvi	xii
25	c	vij kl.	Iames Apost.	Eccl. 21.	xiii
26	d	vij kl.	Anne.	Iere. 18.	xiiii
27	e	vj kl.		xx	xv
28	f	v kl.		xxii	xvi
29	g	iiij kl.		xxiiii	xvii
30	A	iiij kl.		xxvi	xviii
31	b	Prid. kl.		xxviii	xix

August hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	c	Kalend.	Lammas.	Iere. 30.	Iohn 20.
2	d	iiij No.		xxxii	xxi
3	e	iiij No.		xxxiiii	Actes 1.
4	f	Prid. No.		xxxvi	ii
5	g	Nonas.		xxxviii	iii
6	A	vij Id.	Transfigur.	xl	iiii
7	b	vij Id.	Name of	xlii	v
8	c	vj Id.	(Iesus.	xliiii	vi
9	d	v Id.		xlvi	vii
10	e	iiij Id.	Laurence.	xlvi	viii
11	f	iiij Id.		li	ix
12	g	Prid. Id.	Sol in Virgo.	Lam. 1.	x
13	A	Idus.		ii	xi
14	b	xix kl.	Septembris	v	xii
15	c	xvij kl.		Ezek 3.	xiii
16	d	xvj kl.		vii	xiiii
17	e	xvj kl.		xiiii	xv
18	f	xv kl.		xxxviii	xvi
19	g	xiiij kl.		Dan. 1.	xvii
20	A	xiiij kl.		iii	xviii
21	b	xij kl.		v	xix
22	c	xj kl.		vii	xx
23	d	x kl.	Fast.	ix	xxi
24	e	ix kl.	Bartho. Apo.	Eccl. 25.	xxii
25	f	vij kl.		Dan. 11.	xxiii
26	g	vij kl.		Hose. 1.	xxv
27	A	vj kl.		iii	xxvi
28	b	v kl.	Augustine.	vii	xxvii
29	c	iiij kl.	Behead. of	ix	xxviii
30	d	iiij kl.	(Iohn.	xi	xxviii
31	e	Prid. kl.		xi	Matt. 1.

Note, that the 13. of Daniel, touching the history of Susanna, is to be read vnto these words: And King Astyages. &c.

September hath xxx. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	f	Kalend.	Giles.	Hole. 13	Matth. 2.
2	g	iii No.		Joel 1.	iii
3	A	iii No.		Amos 2	iii
4	b	Prid. No.		Amos 2	v
5	c	Nonas.	Dog-dayes	iii	vi
6	d	viii Id.	end.	vi	vii
7	e	vii Id.	Enurcus bi.	viii	viii
8	f	vi Id.	Nat. of Ma.	Obad. 1.	ix
9	g	v Id.		Ion. 2.3	x
10	A	iiii Id.		Mica. 1.	xi
11	b	iii Id.		iii	xii
12	c	Prid. Id.	Sol in Libra.	v	xiii
13	d	Idus.		vii	xiiii
14	e	xviii kl.	Holy crosse	Nahu. 2.	xv
15	f	xvii kl.	Aequinact.	Haba. 1.	xvi
16	g	xvi kl.	Autumnale.	iii	xvii
17	A	xv kl.	Lambert.	Zeph. 2	xviii
18	b	xiiii kl.		Hag. 1.	xix
19	c	xiii kl.		Zech. 1.	xx
20	d	xii kl.	Fast.	iii. v.	xxi
21	e	xi kl.	S. Mathew.	Eccl. 35	xxii
22	f	x kl.		Zech. 7.	xxiii
23	g	ix kl.		ix	xxiiii
24	A	viii kl.		xi	xxv
25	b	vii kl.		xiii	xxvi
26	c	vi kl.	Cyprian.	Mala. 1.	xxvii
27	d	v kl.		iii	xxviii
28	e	iiii kl.		Tob. 1.	Mar. 1.
29	f	iii kl.	S. Michael.	Eccl. 39.	ii
30	g	Prid. kl.	Hierome.	Tob. 3.	iii

October hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	A	Kalend.	Remige.	Tob. 7.	Mark. 4
2	b	vi No.		v	Iosu. 22.
3	c	v No.		ix	Tobi. 10
4	d	iiii No.		xi	xii
5	e	iii No.		xiii	xiiii
6	f	Prid. No.	Faith.	Iudit. 1.	ix
7	g	Nonas.		iii	x
8	A	viii Id.		v	xi
9	b	vii Id.	Dennis.	vii	xii
10	c	vi Id.		ix	xiii
11	d	v Id.		xi	xiiii
12	e	iiii Id.	Sol in Scorp.	xiii	xv
13	f	iii Id.	Edward.	xv	xvi
14	g	Prid. Id.		Wisd. 1.	Luk. di. 1
15	A	Idus.		iii	di. 1.
16	b	xvii kl.	Nouemb.	v	ii
17	c	xvi kl.	Etheldrede	vii	iii
18	d	xv kl.	Luke Euang.	Eccl. li.	iiii
19	e	xiiii kl.		Wisd. 9.	v
20	f	xiii kl.		xi	vi
21	g	xii kl.		xiii	vii
22	A	xi kl.		xv	viii
23	b	x kl.		xvii	ix
24	c	ix kl.	Crispine.	xix	x
25	d	viii kl.		Eccl. 2.	xi
26	e	vii kl.		iii	xii
27	f	vi kl.	Fast.	vi (25.	xiii
28	g	v kl.	Sim. & Iude	Iob 24.	xiiii
29	A	iiii kl.		Eccl. 8.	xv
30	b	iii kl.		x	xvi
31	c	Prid. kl.	Fast.	xii	xvii

Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read the first of October at Morning prayer, unto these words, These be the heads, &c.

November hath xxx. dayes.

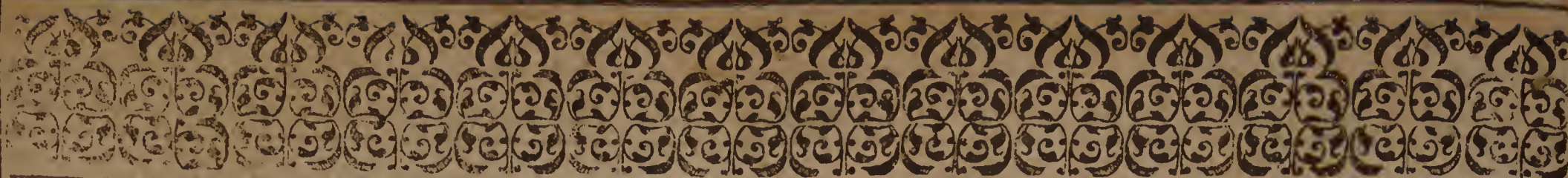
Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	d	Kalend.	All Saints.	Wisd. 3.	He. 11. 12
2	e	iii No.		Eccl. 14	Luke 18.
3	f	ii No.		xvi	xix
4	g	i No.		xviii	xx
5	A	Nonas.	Papists conf.	xx	xxi
6	b	viii Id.	Leonard.	xxii	xxii
7	c	vii Id.		xxiiii	xxiii
8	d	vi Id.		xxvii	xxiiii
9	e	v Id.		xxix	Iohn 1.
10	f	iiii Id.		xxxi	ii
11	g	iii Id.	S. Martin.	xxxiii	iii
12	A	Prid. Id.	Sol in Sagit.	xxxv	iiii
13	b	Idus.	Brice.	xxxvii	v
14	c	xviii kl.	Decembris	xxxix	vi
15	d	xvii kl.	Machute.	xli	vii
16	e	xvi kl.		xliii	viii
17	f	xv kl.	Hugh bish.	xlvi	ix
18	g	xiiii kl.		xlvi	x
19	A	xiii kl.		xlvi	xi
20	b	xii kl.	Edmund K.	li	xii
21	c	xi kl.		Baru. 2.	xiii
22	d	x kl.	Cicilie.	iiii	xiiii
23	e	ix kl.	Clement.	vi	xv
24	f	viii kl.		Ijai. 2.	xvi
25	g	vii kl.	Katherine.	iiii	xvii
26	A	vi kl.		vi	xviii
27	b	v kl.		viii	xix
28	c	iiii kl.		x	xx
29	d	iii kl.	Fast.	xii	xxi
30	e	Prid. kl.	Andr. Apos.	Pro. 20.	Acts. 1.


Note that the beginning of the 6. Chap. of Ecclesiasticus (vnto) but when one cometh to be read with the 5. Chapter. Note, that the 46. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to be read unto these words, After this he told, &c.

December hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	f	Kalend.		Esay 14	Acts. 2.
2	g	iiii No.		xvi	iii
3	A	iii No.		xviii	iiii
4	b	Prid. No.		xx. xxj.	v
5	c	Nonas.		xxii	vi
6	d	viii Id.	Nicho. bish.	xxv	di. vij.
7	e	vii Id.		xxvii	di. vij.
8	f	vi Id.	Coccep. Ma.	xxix	viii
9	g	v Id.		xxxi	ix
10	A	iiii Id.		xxxiii	x
11	b	iii Id.		xxxv	xi
12	c	Prid. Id.	Sol in Capri.	xxxvii	xii
13	d	Idus.	Lucie.	xxxix	xiii
14	e	xix kl.	Ianuarij.	xl	xiiii
15	f	xviii kl.		xliii	xv
16	g	xvii kl.	O sapienti	xlvi	xvi
17	A	xvi kl.		xlvi	xvii
18	b	xv kl.		xlvi	xviii
19	c	xiiii kl.		li	xix
20	d	xiii kl.	Fast.	lii	xx
21	e	xii kl.	Tho. Apost.	Pro. 23.	xxi
22	f	xi kl.		Esay 55.	xxii
23	g	x kl.		lvii	xxiii
24	A	ix kl.	Fast.	lix	xxiiii
25	b	viii kl.	Christmas.	Ijai. 9.	xxv
26	c	vii kl.	S. Steuen.	Pro 28.	Acts 6.7
27	d	vi kl.	S. Iohn.	Eccles 5	Reuel. 1.
28	e	v kl.	Immocents.	Iere. 31.	Acts. 25.
29	f	iiii kl.		Esay 61.	xxvi
30	g	iii kl.		lxiii	xxvii
31	A	Prid. kl.	Silui. bishop.	lxv	xxviii

Proper


  
**Proper Lessons to be read for the first Lessons both at**  
**Morning and Euening prayer, on the Sundayes throughout the**  
**yeere, and for some also the second Lessons.**

	¶ For Morning.	¶ For Euening.		¶ For Morning.	¶ For Euening.
¶ Sundayes of <i>Ad- uent.</i>			¶ Sundayes after <i>Trinitie.</i>		
The first.	Isaiah 1.	Isaiah 2.	vj	2.Kings 12.	2.Kings 21.
ij	v	xxiiij	vij	xxij	xxiiij
iiij	xxv	xxvj	viiiij	3.Kings 13.	3.Kings 17.
iiij	xxx	xxxij	ix	xviiij	xix
			x	xxj	xxij
¶ Sundayes after <i>Christmes.</i>			xj	4.Kings 5.	4.Kings 9.
The first.	xxxvij	xxxviiij	xij	x	xviiij
ij	xlj	xlviij	xiiij	xix	xxiiij
			xv	Ierem.5.	Ierem.22.
¶ Sundayes after the <i>Epiphanie.</i>			xvj	xxxv	xxxvj
The first.	xlviij	xlviij	xvij	Ezech.2.	Ezech.14.
ij	lj	liij	xviiij	xvj	xviiij
iiij	lv	lvj	xix	xx	xxiiij
iiij	lvij	lviiij	xx	xxj	Daniel 6.
v	lix	lxiiij	xxij	xxij	Miche 6.
			xxiiij	xj	Prouerb.1.
¶ <i>Septuagesima.</i>	Gene.1.	Gene.2.	xxv	xiiij	iiij
¶ <i>Sexagesima.</i>	iiij	vj	xxvj	xv	xij
¶ <i>Quinquagesima.</i>	ix	xij	xxvj	xvij	xix
¶ <i>Lent.</i>					
First Sunday.	Gene.19.	Gene.22.	Proper Lessons for Holy dayes.		
ij	xxvij	xxxiiij	¶ <i>S. Andrew.</i>	¶ For Morning.	¶ For Euening.
iiij	xxxix	xlj	¶ <i>S. Thomas Apost.</i>	Prouerb.20.	Prouerb.21.
iiij	xlviij	xlvi	¶ <i>Nazarius. of Christ.</i>	xxij	xxiiij
v	Exod.iiij.	Exodus 5.	1.Lesson.	Isaiah 9.	Isaiah 7. <i>God spake once againe to &amp;c.</i>
vj	ix	x	2.Lesson.	Luke 2. (vnto) <i>And vnto men good will.</i>	Titus 3. <i>The kind- nesse and loue, &amp;c.</i>
¶ <i>Easter day.</i>			¶ <i>S. Steuen.</i>		
1.Lesson.	Exod.xij	Exodus 14.	1.Lesson.	Prouerb.28.	Ecclesiastes 4.
2.Lesson.	Rom.vj	Actes 2.	2.Lesson.	Actes 6. and 7. <i>See uen full of faith and power, &amp;c. (vnto) And when fortie yeeres, &amp;c.</i>	Actes 7. <i>And when 40 yeeres were expi- red, there appeared vnto Moses, &amp;c. (vn- to) Steuen full of the holy Ghost, &amp;c.</i>
¶ Sundayes after <i>Easter.</i>			¶ <i>S. Iohn.</i>		
The first.	Numb.xvj	Numb.22.	1.Lesson.	Ecclesiastes 5.	Ecclef.6.
ij	xxij	xxv	2.Lesson.	Reuelation 1.	Reuel.22.
iiij	Deut.iiij	Deuter.5.			
iiij	vj	vij	¶ <i>Innocents.</i>	Ierem.31. (vnto) <i>Moreouer I heard E phraim.</i>	Wisdome 1.
v	viiij	ix			
			¶ <i>Circumcision day.</i>		
¶ Sunday after <i>As- cension day.</i>	Deut.xij	Deuter.13.	1.Lesson.	Genesis 17.	Deuter. 10. (vnto) <i>And now Israel, &amp;c.</i>
			2.Lesson.	Rom.2.	Colof.2.
¶ <i>Whitsunday.</i>			¶ <i>Epiphanie.</i>		
1.Lesson.	Deut.16.	Wisdome 1.	1.Lesson.	Esaiah 40.	Isaiah 49.
2.Lesson.	Actes 10. verse 34. <i>Then Peter opened (his) month.</i>	Actes 19. <i>And it came to passe, whiles Apollus was at Co- rintbus, &amp;c. vnto verse 21. Now when these things.</i>	2.Lesson.	Luke 3. (vnto) <i>So that hee was supposed to be the sonne of Io- seph.</i>	Iohn 2. (vnto) <i>Af- ter this hee went to Capernaum.</i>
¶ <i>Trinitie Sunday.</i>	Gene.xviiij	Ioshua 1.			
1.Lesson.	Matth.iii				
2.Lesson.					
¶ Sundayes after <i>Trinitie.</i>					
The first.	Ioshua 10.	Ioshua 23.			
ij	Iudges 4.	Iudges 5.			
iiij	1.Kings 2.	1.King.3.			
iiij	xij	xiiij			
v	xv	xvj			

	¶ For Morning.	¶ For Evening.		¶ For Morning.	¶ For Evening.
¶ Conuerſion of S. Paul. 1. Leſſon. 2. Leſſon.	Wiſdom.v. Actſ.xxii. (vnto) They heard him.	Wiſdome vj. Actes xxvi.	¶ Tueſday in Whit- ſun weeke.	1.Kings xix. David came to Samuel to Rama, &c.	Deuter.xxx.
¶ Purification of the Virgin Mary.	Wiſdom.ix.	Wiſdome xij.	¶ S. Barnabe.	Eccle.x.	Eccle.xij.
¶ S. Mattheus.	Wiſdom.xix.	Eccle.j.	1. Leſſon.	Actes xiiij.	Actes xv. (vnto) After cert aine dayes
¶ Annunciation of our Lady.	Eccle.ii.	Eccle.iiij.	¶ S. Iohn Baptiſt.	Malach.iiij.	Malach.iiij.
¶ Wedneſday be- fore Eafter.	Oſec. xiii.	Oſec. xiiij.	1. Leſſon.	Matth.xiiij.	Matth.xiiij. (vnto) When Ieſus heard.
¶ Thuſday afore Eafter.	Daniel ix.	Ierem.xxxj.	2. Leſſon.		
¶ Good Friday.	Genetiſ xxii.	Eſay liij.	¶ S. Peter.	Eccle.xv.	Eccle.xix.
¶ Eafter Euen.	Zacha.ix.	Exodus xiiij.	1. Leſſon.	Actes iiij.	Actes iiij.
¶ Munday in Eafter weeke.			2. Leſſon.		
1. Leſſon.	Exodus xvi.	Exodus xvij.	¶ S. James.	Eccleus.xxj.	Eccleus.xxij.
2. Leſſon.	Matth.xxviii.	Actes iiij.	¶ S. Bartholomew.	xxv.	xxix.
¶ Tueſday in Eafter weeke.			¶ S. Mattheu.	Eccleus.xxxv.	xxxviij.
1. Leſſon.	Exodus xx.	Exodus xxxij.	¶ S. Michael.	xxxix.	xliij.
2. Leſſon.	Luke xxiiii. (vnto) And beholde two of them.	1. Corinth. xv.	¶ S. Luke.	Eccleus.li.	Iob.j.
¶ S. Marke.	Eccle.iiij.	Eccle.v.	¶ Simon and Iude.	Iob xxiiij. xxv.	xlij.
1. Leſſon.			1. Leſſon.		
¶ Philip and Iacob.	Eccle.vij.	Eccle. ix.	¶ All Saints.	Wiſdom iij. (vnto) Bleſſed is rather the barren.	Wiſdome v. (vnto) His iealouſie alſo.
1. Leſſon.			1. Leſſon.		
¶ Aſcenſion day.	Deuter.x.	4.Kings ii.	2. Leſſon.	Hebr.xj.xij. Saints by faith, (vnto) If ye endure chaftering.	Apocalip.xix. (vnto) And I ſaw an Angel ſtand.
¶ Munday in Whit- ſun weeke.					
1. Leſſon.	Genetiſ xj. (vnto) Theſe are the genera- tions of Sem.	Numb. xj. Gaſher vnto me 70. men, &c. (vnto) Moſes and the Elders returned.			
2. Leſſon.	1. Corinth. xij.				



¶ Proper P S A L M E S on certaine dayes.

	¶ For Morning.	¶ For Evening.		¶ For Morning.	¶ For Evening.
Christmas day.	Pſalmes { xix. xl. lxxxv.	Pſalmes { lxxxix. Cx. Cxxxij.	Ascenſion day.	Pſalmes { viij. xv. xxj.	Pſalmes { xxiiij. lxviiij. Cviiij.
Eaſter day.	Pſalmes { ii. lvij. Cxj.	Pſalmes { Cxiiij. Cxliij. Cxviiij.	Whitſunday.	Pſalmes { xlv. xlvij.	Pſalmes { liij. Cxlviij.
Septuageſima. Sexageſima. Quinquageſima. Quadrageſima.	Before Eaſter, { ix. weekes. vij. weekes. vij. weekes. vj. weekes.		Rogations. Whitſunday. Trinitie Sunday.	After Eaſter, { v. weekes. vij. weekes. vij. weekes.	



¶ The order how the rest of holy Scripture besides the Psalter, is appointed to be read.

**T**he Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read through every yeere once, except certaine Bookes and Chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left vnread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shalbe read ouer orderly every yeere thrise beside the Epistles and Gospels: Except the Reuelation, out of the which there be onely certaine Lessons appointed vpon diuers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shalbe read every day: Find the day of the moneth in the Kalender going before, and there yee shall perceiue the Books and Chapters that shalbe read for the Lessons both at Morning and Evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalmes or Lessons appointed for the Sundayes, or for any Feast moueable or vnmoueable: then the Psalmes and Lessons appointed in the Kalender, shalbe omitted for that time.

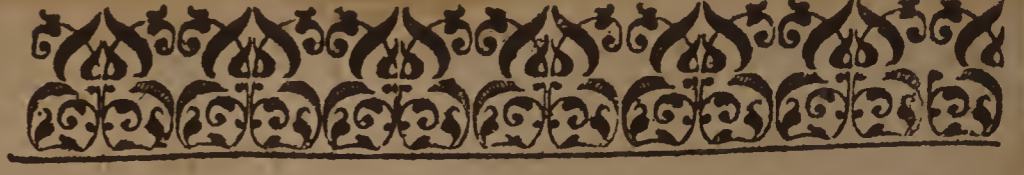
Ye must note also that the Collect, Epistle and Gospel appointed for the Sunday, shall serue all the weeke after, except there fall some Feast that hath his proper.

When the yeeres of our Lord may be diuided into foure euen parts, which is every fourth yeere, then the Sunday letter leapeth, and that yeere the Psalmes and Lessons which serue for the xxiiij. day of February, shall be read againe the day following, except it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the old Testament appointed in the Table seruing to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle, or Gospel is not expressed: there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

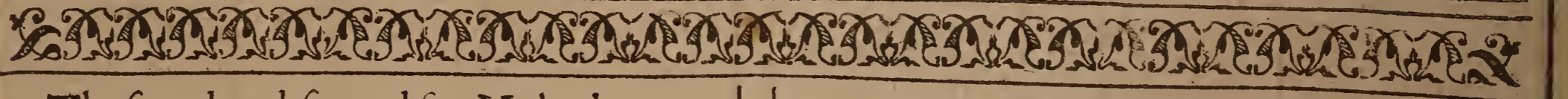
And, wheresoever is not expressed how farre shalbe read: there you shall reade to the end of the Chapter.

Item, so often as the first Chapter of S. Matthew, is read either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall begin the same at verse xxviii. *Now the birth of Iesus Christ was thus, &c.* And the third Chapter of S. Lukes Gospel shall be read vnto the middle of verse xxiiij. *Being as men supposed, &c.*



¶ A Table for the order of the Psalmes, to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer.

¶ Dayes of the Moneth.	¶ Psalmes for Morning prayer.	¶ Psalmes for Evening prayer.
1	i. ii. iii. iiii. v.	vi. vii. viii.
2	ix. x. xi.	xii. xiii. xiiii.
3	xv. xvi. xvii	xviii.
4	xix. xx. xxi.	xxii. xxiii.
5	xxiiii. xxv. xxvi.	xxvii. xxviii. xxix.
6	xxx. xxxi.	xxxii. xxxiii. xxxiiii.
7	xxxv. xxxvi.	xxxvii.
8	xxxviii. xxxix. xl.	xli. xlii. xliii.
9	xliv. xlv. xlvi.	xlvii. xlviii. xlix.
10	li. lii.	liii. liiiii. lv.
11	lvi. lvii. lviii.	lix. lx. lxi.
12	lxii. lxiii. lxiiii.	lxv. lxvi. lxvii.
13	lxviii.	lxix. lxx.
14	lxxi. lxxii.	lxxiii. lxxiiii.
15	lxxv. lxxvj. lxxvij.	lxxviii.
16	lxxix. lxxx. lxxxi.	lxxxii. lxxxiii. lxxxiiii.
		lxxxv.
17	lxxxvj. lxxxvii. lxxxviii.	lxxxix.
18	xc. xci. xcii.	xciii. xciiii.
19	xcv. xcvi. xcvii.	xcviii. xcix. c. ci.
20	cii. ciii.	ciiii.
21	cv.	cvi.
22	cvii.	cviii. cix.
23	cx. cxii. cxiii.	cxiiii. cxv.
24	cxvi. cxvii. cxviii.	cxix. Inde iiii.
25	Inde v.	Inde iiii.
26	Inde v.	Inde iiii.
27	cxx. cxxi. cxxii. cxxiii.	cxxvi. cxxvii. cxxviii.
	cxxiiii. cxxv.	cxxix. cxxx. cxxxi.
28	cxxxii. cxxxiii. cxxxiiii.	cxxxvi. cxxxvii.
	cxxxv.	cxxxviii.
29	cxxxix. cxl. cxli.	cxlii. cxliii.
30	cxliiii. cxlv. cxlvi.	cxlvii. cxlviii. cxlix. cl.



¶ These to be obserued for Holy dayes, and none other.

**T**hat is to say, All Sundayes in the yeere. The dayes of the feasts of the *Circumcision* of our Lord Iesus Christ. Of the *Epiphanie*. Of the *Purification* of the blessed Virgin. Of *S. Mathias* the Apostle. Of the *Annunciation* of the blessed Virgin. Of *S. Marke* the Euangelist. Of *S. Philip* and *Iacob* the Apostles. Of the *Ascension* of our Lord Iesus Christ. Of the *Natiuitie* of *S. Iohn Baptist*. Of *S. Peter* the Apostle. Of *S. Iames* the Apostle. Of *S. Bartholomew* the Apostle. Of *S. Mattheu* the Apostle. Of *S. Michael* the Archangel. Of *S. Luke* the Euangelist. Of *S. Simon* and *Iude* the Apostles. Of all Saints. Of *S. Andrew* the Apostle. Of *S. Thomas* the Apostle. Of the *Natiuitie* of our Lord. Of *S. Steuen* the Martyr. Of *S. Iohn* the Euangelist. Of the *Holy Innocents*. *Munday* and *Tuesday* in Easter week. *Munday* and *Tuesday* in Whitfunweeke.

¶ A briefe declaration when every Terme beginneth and endeth.

**B**e it knowen that *Easter Terme* beginneth alwayes the xviiij. day after Easter, reckoning Easter day for one: and endeth the Munday next after Ascension day.

¶ *Trinitie Terme* beginneth xij. dayes after Whitfunday, and continueth xix. dayes.

¶ *Michaelmas Terme* beginneth the ix. or x. day of October, and endeth the xxviiij. or xxxix. day of Nouember.

¶ *Hillarie Terme* beginneth the xxiiij. or xxiiiij. day of Ianuary, and endeth the xij. or xiiij. day of February.

¶ In Easter Terme, on the *Ascension day*. In Trinitie Terme, on the *Natiuitie* of *S. Iohn Baptist*. In Michaelmas Terme, on the Feast of *All Saints*. In Hillarie Terme on the Feast of the *Purification* of our Lady. the Kings Iudges of Westminster doe not vse to sit in iudgement, nor vpon any Sundayes.

THE







T H E  
B O O K E O F C O M M O N  
P R A Y E R , A N D A D M I N I -  
s t r a t i o n o f t h e S a c r a m e n t s .

¶ *The order where Morning and Evening prayer shall be vsed and said.*

**T**he Morning and Evening Prayer shall be vsed in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place, and the Chancels shall remaine as they haue done in times past.

¶ And here is to be ncted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion, and at all other times in his ministracion, shall vse such Ornaments in the Church, as were in vse by Authoritie of Parliament, in the second yeere of the Reigne of Edward the sixt, according to the Acte of Parliamentt in that case made and provided.

¶ An order for Morning prayer dayly throughout the yeere.

**A**t the beginning both of Morning Prayer, and likewise of Evening Prayer, the Minister shall reade with a lowd voice some one of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow. And then hee shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

- Ezec. 18. **A**t what time soeuer a sinner doeth repent him of his sinne from the bottome of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.
- Psalme 51. I doe know mine owne wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me.
- Psalme 51. Turnethy face away from our sinnes, O Lord, and blot out all our offences.
- Psalme 51. A sorowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God : despise not, O Lord, humble and contrite hearts.
- Joel 2. Rent your heats, and not your garments, and turne to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is sory for your afflictions.
- Daniel 9. To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercy and forgiuenesse, for we haue gone away from thee, and haue not hearkened to thy voice, wherby we might walke in thy Lawes which thou hast appointed for vs.
- Ieremie 10. Correct vs, O Lord, and yet in thy iudgement, not in thy fury, lest we should be consumed and brought to nothing.
- Matth. 3. Amend your liues, for the kingdome of God is at hand.
- Luke 15. I will goe to my Father, and say to him, Father, I haue sinned against heauen, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy sonne.
- Psalme 143. Enter not into iudgement with thy seruants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.
1. Iohn 1. If we say, that we haue no sinne, we deceiue our selues, and there is no trueth in vs.



to the end that we may obtaine forgiuenesse of the same, by his infinite goodnesse and mercie. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to doe, when we assemble and

dearely beloued brethren, the Scripture moueth vs in sundry places, to acknowledge & confesse our manifolde sinnes and wickednes, and that we should not dissemble nor cloake them before the face of Almighty God our heauenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart,

meete together, to render thanks for the great benefits that wee haue receiued at his hands, to set foorth his most worthy praise, to heare his most holy word, and to aske those things which be requisite and necessary, aswell for the body as the soule. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany mee with a pure heart and humble voice, vnto the throne of the heauenly grace, saying after me.

¶ *A generall confession to bee said of the whole Congregation after the Minister kneeling.*

**A**lmighty and most mercifull Father, wee haue erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheepe: we haue followed too much the deuices and desires of our owne hearts: we haue offended against thy holy Lawes: we haue left vndone those things which wee ought to haue done, and we haue done those things which wee ought not

## Morning prayer.

to haue done: and there is no health in vs, but thou, O Lord, haue mercie vpon vs miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: Restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared vnto mankinde in Christ Iesu our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that wee may hereafter liue a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*¶ The absolution or remission of sinnes to be pronounced by the Minister alone.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that hee may turne from his wickednesse and liue, and hath giuen power and commaundement to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sinnes, hee pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and vnfeignedly beleue his holy Gospel. Wherefore wee beseech him to grant vs true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which wee doe at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall ioy, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The people shall answere.*

Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister beginne the Lords prayer with a loude voyce.*

**O**ur Father which art in heauen, halowed bee thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our dayly bread. And forgiue vs our trespasies, as we forgiue them that trespasse against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*¶ Then likewise he shall say.*

O Lord open thou our lippes.

*Answere.*

And our mouth shall shew forth thy prayse.

*Minister.*

O God make speed to saue vs.

*Answere.*

O Lord make haste to helpe vs.

*Minister.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer &c.

*Prayse ye the Lord.*

*¶ Then shall be said or sung this Psalme following.*

*Venite exultemus Domino. Psal. 95.*

**O** Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King about all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his handes prepared the dry land.

O come, let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

For hee is the Lord our God: and wee are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

To day if ye will heare his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted mee: proued mee, and saw my workes.

Fortie yeres long was I grieued with this generation, and sayd: it is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowen my wayes.

Vnto whom I swaie in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now &c.

*¶ Then shall follow certaine Psalmes in order, as they be appointed in a Table made for that purpose: except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of euery Psalme thoroughout the yeere, and likewise in the end of Benedictus, Benedictice, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Then shall be read two Lessons distinctly with a loude voice, that the people may heare. The first of the olde Testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day: the Minister that readeth the Lessons, standing and turning him so, as he may best bee heard of all such as be present. And before euery Lesson, the Minister shall say thus, The 1, 2, 3, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, Exodus, Matthew, Marke, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of euery Chapter, he shall say, Here endeth such a Chapter of such a Booke.*

*¶ And (so the end the people may the better heare) in such places where they doe sing, there shall the Lessons bee sung in a plaine tune, after the maner of distinct reading: and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.*

*¶ After the first Lesson shall follow Te Deum laudamus in English, dayly throughout the whole yeere.*

**W**e prayse thee, O God: wee knowledge thee to be the Lord. *Te Deum laudamus.*

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father euerlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloude: the heauens and all the powers therein.

To the Cherubin and Seraphin: continually doe cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heauen and earth are full of the maiesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble armie of Martyrs: prayse thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world: doeth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite maiestie.

Thine honourable: true, and onely Sonne.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the euerlasting Sonne: of the Father.

When thou tookest vpon thee, to deliuer man: thou diddest not abhorre the Virgins wombe.

When thou haddest ouercome the sharpenes of death: thou diddest open the kingdome of heauen to all beleeuers.

Thou sittest on the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleue that thou shalt come: to be our Iudge.

We therefore pray thee helpe thy seruants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to bee numbred with thy Saints: in glorie euerlasting.

O Lord saue thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Gouerne them: and lift them vp for euer.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: euer world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keepe vs this day without sinne.

O Lord haue mercie vpon vs: haue mercie vpon vs.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten vpon vs: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee haue I trusted: let mee neuer be confounded.

*¶ Or this Canticle, Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

**O** All ye workes of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer. *Benedicite.*

O ye Angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye heauens, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye waters that be aboue the firmament, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all yee powers of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Sunne and Moone, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye starres of heauen, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye showres and dewe, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye windes of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye

## Morning Prayer.

O ye fire and heate, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye winter and summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye yce and snow, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye nights and dayes, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye light and darkenesse, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye lightnings and cloudes, blesse yee the Lord: prayse him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea let it praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye mountaines and hilles, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye greene things vpon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye wels, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye whales, and all that moouue in the waters, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye foules of the ayre, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye beasts and cattel, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Priests of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seruants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye spirits & foules of the righteous, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *After the second Lesson, shall be vsed and said Benedictus Dominus Deus Israel in English, as followeth.*

**B**lessed bee the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised vp a mightie saluation for vs: in the house of his seruant Dauid.

As hee spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets: which haue bene since the world began.

That we should be saued from our enemies: and from the hands of all that hate vs.

To performe the mercy promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy couenant.

To performe the othe which hee sware to our forefather Abraham: that he would giue vs.

That wee, being deliuered out of the handes of our enemies: might serue him without feare.

In holinesse and righteounesse before him: all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe shalt be called the Prophet of the highest: for thou shalt goe before the face of the Lord, to prepare his wayes.

To giue knowledge of saluation vnto his people: for the remission of their finnes.

Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the day spring from an high hath visited vs.

To giue light to them that sit in darkenesse, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feete into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Or thus C. Psalme. Iubilate.*  
**O** Be ioyfull in the Lord, all ye landes: serue the Lord *Iubilate Deo.* with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

Be yee sure that the Lord hee is God: it is hee that hath made vs, and not we our selues; wee are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

O goe your way into his gates with thanksgiuing, and into his courts with praite: bee thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is euerlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall bee said the Creede by the Minister and the people standing.*

**I** beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth. And in Iesus Christ his only Sonne our Lord, which was conceiued by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgini Mary, suffered vnder Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day hee rose againe from the dead, hee ascended into heauen, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence hee shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiuenesse of finnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life euerlasting. Amen.

¶ *And after that, these prayers following, as well at Evening prayer, as at Morning prayer, all deuoutly kneeling. The Minister first pronouncing with a loude voyce.*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.*

And with thy spirit:

*Minister.*

*Let vs pray.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs:

¶ *Then the Minister, Clerkes, and people shall say the Lords prayer in English, with a loude voyce.*

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

*Then the Minister standing vp shall say.*

O Lord shew thy mercy vpon vs.

*Answer.*

And graunt vs thy saluation.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue the King.

*Answer.*

And mercifully heare vs when we call vpon thee:

*Minister.*

Endue thy Ministers with righteousnesse

*Answer.*

And make thy chosen people ioyfull.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy people.

*Answer.*

And blesse thine inheritance.

*Minister.*

Giue peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.*

Because there is none other that fighteth for vs, but onely thou, O God.

*Minister.*

O God make cleane our hearts within vs.

*Answer.*

And take not thine holy spirit from vs.

¶ *Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the day, which shall bee the same that is appointed as the Communion. The second, for peace. The third, for grace to liue well. And the two last Collects shall neuer alter, but dayly be said at Morning prayer, throughout all the yeere as followeth.*

*Benedictus.*  
Luke 1.68.

## Euening Prayer.

¶ *The second Collect for peace.*

**O** God which art author of peace, and louer of concord, in knowledge of whome standeth our eternall life, whose seruice is perfect freedome: defende vs thy humble seruants in all assaults of our enemies, that wee surely trusting in thy defence, may not feare the power of any aduersaries, through the might of Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *The third Collect for grace.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, almighty and euerlasting God, which hast safely brought vs to the beginning of this day, defend vs in the same with thy mightie power, and graunt that this day wee fall into no sinne, neither runne into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy gouernance, to doe alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

# AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER throughout the yeere.

¶ *The Minister shall say.*



**V**R Father which art in heauen, &c.

*Then likewise he shall say.*

**O** Lord open thou our lips.

*Answer.*

And our mouth shall shew foorth thy praise.

*Minister.*

**O** God make speed to saue vs.

*Answer.*

**O** Lord make haste to helpe vs.

*Minister.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now &c.

*Praise ye the Lord.*

¶ *Then Psalmes in order as they bee appointed in the Table for Psalmes, except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. Then a Lesson of the old Testament; as is appointed likewise in the Kalender, except there bee proper Lessons appointed for that day. After that (Magnificat) in English, as followeth.*

*Magnificat.  
Luke 1. 46.*

**M**y soule doeth magnific the Lord: and my spirit hath reioyced in God my Sauour.

For he hath regarded: the lowlinesse of his handmaiden.

For behold from hencefoorth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For hee that is mightie hath magnified mee: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that feare him: throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arme: hee hath scattered the proude in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put downe the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meeke.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent emptie away.

Hee remembering his mercy, hath holpen his seruant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham, and his seed for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now.

*Or the 98. Psalme.*

*Cantate Domino.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for hee hath done maruelous things.

With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victorie.

The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

Hee hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world haue seene the saluation of our God.

Shew your selues ioyfull vnto the Lord all ye hands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

Prayse the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the harpe with a Psalme of thanksgiuing.

With Trumpets also and Shawmes: **O** shew your selues

ioyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noyse, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands; and let the hills be ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth,

With righteousness shall hee iudge the world: and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now &c.

¶ *Then a Lesson of the new Testament, and after that, Nunc dimittis in English, as followeth.*

**L**ord now lettest thou thy seruant depart in peace: according to thy word.

*Nunc dimittis. Luke 2. 29.*

For mine eyes haue seene: thy saluation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people. To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Or this Psalme.*

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

*Deus miseratur. Psa. 67.*

That thy way may be knowne vpon the earth: thy sauing health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, **O** God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

**O** let the Nations reioyce and bee glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

Let the people prayse thee, **O** God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring foorth her increase: and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the endes of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow the Creede with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning prayer after Benedictus, and with three Collects. First of the day. Second, of peace. Third, for ayde against all perils, as hereafter followeth, which two last Collects shall be dayly said at Euening prayer without alteration.*

¶ *The second Collect at Euening prayer.*

**O** God from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all iust works doe proceed: giue vnto thy seruants that peace which the world cannot giue, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandements, and also that by thee, wee being defended from the feare of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the merits of Iesus Christ our Sauour. Amen.

¶ *The third Collect for ayde against all perils.*

**L**ighten our darkenesse, wee beseech thee, **O** Lord, and by thy great mercy defend vs from all perils and dangers of this night, for the loue of thy onely Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphanie, S. Matthias, Easter, the*

## The Letanie.

*the Ascension, Pentecost, S. Iohn Baptist, S. Iames, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Iude, S. Andrew, and Trinitie Sunday, shall be sung or said immediatly after Benedictus, this confession of our Christian faith.*

*Quicumque  
vult.*

**W**ho soeuer will be saued: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholike faith.

Which faith, except euey one doe keepe holy and vndefiled: without doubt he shall perish euerlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that wee worship one God in Trinitie, and Trinitie in Vnitie.

Neither confounding the persons: nor diuiding the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equal, the Majesty coeternal.

Such as the Father is, such is the Sonne: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father vncreate, the Sonne vncreate: and the holy Ghost vncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Sonne incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternall.

As also there be not three incomprehensibles, nor three vncreated: but one vncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Sonne Almighty: and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three almighties: but one Almighty. So the Father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we bee compelled by the Christian veritie: to acknowledge euey person by himselfe to be God and Lord.

So are wee forbidden by the Catholike Religion: to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Sonne, not three Sonnes: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinitie none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternal together: and coequall.

So that in all things as is aforesaid: the Vnitie in Trinitie, and the Trinitie in Vnitie is to be worshipped.

He therefore that wil be saued: must thus thinke of the Trinitie.

Furthermore, it is necessary to euerlasting saluation: that he also beleue rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Iesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleue and confesse: that our Lord Iesus Christ, the Sonne of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, borne in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man: of a reasonable soule, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equal to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferior to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conuersion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by vnitie of person.

For as the reasonable soule and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our saluation, descended into hell: rose againe the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heauen, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead.

At whose comming all men shal rise againe with their bodies: and shall giue account of their owne works.

And they that haue done good, shall goe into life euerlasting: and they that haue done euil, into euerlasting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleue faithfully, he cannot be saued.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now &c.

*¶ Thus endeth the order of Morning and Euening prayer throughout the whole yeere.*

Here followeth the Letany, to be vsed  
vpon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and  
Fridayes, and at other times, when  
it shalbe commanded by the  
Ordinary.



God the Father of Heauen: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

*O God the Father of heauen: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.*

O God the Sonne redeemer of the world: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

*O God the Sonne redeemer, &c.*

O God the holy Ghost proceeding from the Father and the Sonne: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

*O God the holy Ghost, &c.*

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, three persons and one God: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

*O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, &c.*

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers; neither take thou vengeance of our finnes; spare vs good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

*Spare vs good Lord.*

From all euill and mischiefe, from sinne, from the crafts and assaults of the deuill, from thy wrath and from euerlasting damnation.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vaine glory, and hypocrisie, from enuy, hatred, and malice, and all vncharitablenesse.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From fornication, and all other deadly sinne, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh and the deuill.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence, and famine, from battell, and murder, and from sudden death.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From all sedition and priuie conspiracie, from all false doctrine and heresie, from hardnes of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandement.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

By the mysterie of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy natiuitie and circumcision, by thy baptisme, fasting, and temptation.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

By thine agonie and bloodie sweat, by thy crosse and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the comming of the holy Ghost.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day of iudgement.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

We sinners doe beseech thee to heare vs (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and gouerne thy holy Church vniuersally in the right way.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keepe and strengthen in the

## The Letanie.

true worshipping of thee, in righteoulnesse and holinesse of life, thy seruant *Iames*, our most gracious King & gouernour.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, feare and loue, and that he may euermore haue affiance in thee, and euer seeke thy honour and glory.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bee his defender and keeper, giuing him the victorie ouer all his enemies.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to blesse and preferue our gracious Queene *ANNE*, Prince *HENRY*, and the rest of the King and Queenes Royall issue.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, pastors and ministers of the Church, with true knowledge and vnderstanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and liuing, they may set it foorth, and shew it accordingly.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the counsell, and all the nobilitie, with grace, wisdom, and vnderstanding.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to blesse and keepe the Magistrates, giuing them grace to execute iustice, and to maintaine truth.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to blesse and keep all thy people.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to giue to all nations vnity, peace, and concord.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to giue vs an heart to loue and dread thee, & diligently to liue after thy Commandements.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to giue to all thy people increase of grace, to heare meekely thy word, and to receiue it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the spirit.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as haue erred and are deceiued.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as doe stand, and to comfort and helpe the weake hearted, and to raise vp them that fall, and finally to beat downe Satan vnder our feete.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that be in danger, necessitie, and tribulation.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to preferue all that trauell by land or by water, all women labouring of childe, all sicke persons and young children, and to shew thy pitie vpon all prisoners and captiues.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to defend and prouide for the fatherlesse children and widowes, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to haue mercy vpon all men.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to forgiue our enemies, persecuters and slanderers, and to turne their hearts.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to giue and preferue to our vse the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time wee may enioy them.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to giue vs true repentance, to forgiue vs all our sinnes, negligences and ignorances, and to endue vs with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amende our liues according to thy holy word.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

Sonne of God: we beseech thee to heare vs.

*Some of God: we beseech thee to heare vs.*

O Lambe of God that takest away the sins of the world.

*Grant vs thy peace.*

O Lambe of God that takest away the sins of the world.  
*Haue mercy vpon vs.*

O Christ heare vs.

*O Christ heare vs.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Lord haue mercy vpon vs.*

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

*Christ haue mercy vpon vs.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Lord haue mercy vpon vs.*

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And lead vs not into temptation.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*The Versicle.*

O Lord deale not with vs after our sinnes.

*Answer.*

Neither reward vs after our iniquities.

*Let vs pray.*

O God mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as bee sorrowfull, mercifull assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles & aduersities, whensoever they oppresse vs: and graciously heare vs, that those euils which the craft and subtiltie of the deuil, or man worketh against vs, be brought to nought, and by the prouidence of thy goodness they may be disperfed, that we thy seruants being hurt by no persecutions, may euermore giue thanks vnto thee in thy holy Church, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliuer vs for thy Names sake.*

O God, wee haue heard with our eares, and our fathers haue declared vnto vs the noble workes that thou diddest in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

*O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliuer vs for thine honour.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

From our enemies defend vs, O Christ.

*Graciously looke vpon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold the sorrowes of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgiue the sinnes of thy people.*

Fauourably with mercy heare our prayers.

*O Sonne of Dauid haue mercy vpon vs.*

Both now and euer vouchsafe to heare vs, O Christ.

*Graciously heare vs, O Christ, graciously heare vs, O Lord Christ.*

*The Versicle.*

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed vpon vs.

*The Answer.*

As we do put our trust in thee.

*Let vs pray.*

**W**E humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to looke vpon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy Names sake, turne from vs all those euils, that we most righteously haue deserued: and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and euermore serue thee in holinesse and purenesse of liuing, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Aduocate Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A prayer for the Kings Maiestie.*

O Lord our heauenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely ruler of Princes, which doest from thy Throne behold all the dwellers vpon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy fauour to behold our most gracious Soueraigne Lord King *Iames*, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walke in thy way, endue him plenteously with heauenly gifts, graunt him in health and wealth long to liue, strengthen him, that hee may vanquish and ouercome all his enemies, and finally after this life, he may attaine euerlasting ioy and felicitie, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A prayer for the Queene and Prince, and other the King and Queenes children.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast promised to be a Father of thine elect and of their seed, we humbly beseech thee to blesse our gracious Queene *Anne*, Prince *Henry*, and all the King and Queenes Royall Progenie: indue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heauenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine  
cuer.

## The Letanie.

eueralting kingdom, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty and eueralting God, which onely workest great marueiles, send downe vpon our Bishops and Curates and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, powre vpon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Iesus Christ. Amen.

*¶ A prayer of Chrysostome.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast giuen vs grace at this time with one accord, to make our common supplications vnto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt graunt their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy seruants, as may be most expedient for them, granting vs in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life eueralting. Amen.

2. Cor. 13.

**T**he grace of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the loue of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with vs all euermore. Amen.

*¶ For raine if the time require.*



**O** God heauenly Father, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ hast promised to all them that seeke thy kingdome and the righteousnes thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustentance, send vs we beseech thee, in this our necessitie, such moderate raine and showres, that wee may receiue the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ For faire weather.*

**O** Lord God which for the sinne of man diddest once drowne all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy diddest promise neuer to destroy it so againe: we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities haue worthily deserued this plague of raine and waters, yet vpon our true repentance thou wilt send vs such weather, whereby we may receiue the fruits of the earth in due season, and learne both by thy punishment to amend our liues, and for thy clemency to giue thee praise and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ In the time of dearth and famine.*

**O** God heauenly Father, whose gift it is that the raine doeth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fishes doe multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and graunt that the scarcitie, and dearth (which we do now most iustly suffer for our iniquitie) may through thy goodnes be mercifully turned into cheapnesse and plentie, for the loue of Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

*¶ In the time of warre.*

**O** Almighty God, King of all kings, and gouernour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth iustly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull vnto them that truly repent: saue and deliuer vs (wee humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, asswage their malice, and confound their deuices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserued euermore from all perils, to glorifie thee which art the onely giuer of all victory, through the merits of thy only Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ In the time of any common plague or sicknesse.*

**O** Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of king Dauid, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, & yet remembering thy mercy, diddest saue the rest: haue pitie vpon vs miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknes and mortalitie, that like as thou diddest then command thine Angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraw

from vs this plague and grieuous sicknes, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** God, whose nature and propertie is euere to haue mercy and to forgiue, receiue our humble petitions: and though wee be tied and bound with the chaine of our sinnes, yet let the pitifulnes of thy great mercy loose vs, for the honour of Iesus Christes sake, our Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

*¶ A thankesgiuing for raine.*



**O** God our heauenly Father, who by thy gracious prouidence, doest cause the former and the later Raine to descend vpon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the vse of man: wee giue thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessity, to send vs at the last a ioyfull raine vpon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of vs thy vnworthy seruants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ A thankesgiuing for faire weather.*

**O** Lord God, who hast iustly humbled vs by thy late plague of immoderate raine and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our soules by this seasonable and blessed change of weather, we praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercie: and will alwayes declare thy louing kindnes from generation to generation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ A thankesgiuing for plentie.*

**O** Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnes, hast heard the deuout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcitie into cheapnes and plentie: We giue thee humble thanks for this thy especiall bountie, beseeching thee to continue this thy louing kindnesse vnto vs, that our land may yeeld vs her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ A thankesgiuing for peace and victory.*

**O** Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence vnto thy seruants, against the face of their enemies: we yeeld thee praise and thankesgiuing for our deliuerance from those great and apparant dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not deliuered ouer as a pray vnto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards vs; that all the world may know that thou art our Sauour and mighty deliuerer, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ A thankesgiuing for deliuerance from the plague.*

**O** Lord God, which hast wounded vs for our sinnes, and consumed vs for our transgressions by thy late heauy and dreadfull visitation, and now in the midst of iudgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our soules from the iawes of death: we offer vnto thy Fatherly goodnesse, our selues, our soules and bodies, which thou hast deliuered, to be a liuing sacrifice vnto thee, alwayes praying and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the Congregation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Or thus.*

**W**ee humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull Father) that all the punishments which are threatned in thy Law, might iustly haue fallen vpon vs, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, vpon our weake and vnworthy humiliation, to asswage the noysome pestilence, wherewith we lately haue bene sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of ioy and health into our dwellings: Wee offer vnto thy diuine Maiestie the sacrifice of praise and thankesgiuing, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preseruation and prouidence ouer vs, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

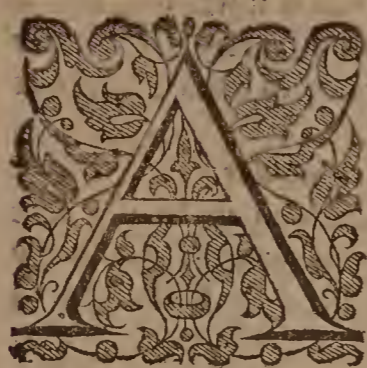
¶ The end of the Letany.

THE

THE COLLECTS, WITH  
THE ORDER HOW TO FIND  
the beginning and end of the Epistles and  
Gospels in the New Testament by the Chapter  
and Verse, as it is appointed in the Booke  
of Common prayer.

¶ The first Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.



Almighty God, giue vs grace that we may cast away the workes of darkenesse, and put vpon vs the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life, ( in the which thy Sonne Iesus Christ came to visite vs in great humilitie ) that in the last day when he shall come againe in his glorious Maiestie, to iudge both

the quicke and the dead, wee may rise to life immortall through him, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and euer. Amen.

The Epistle.

Owe nothing to any man.  
verse 8. to the end.

Rom. 13.

The Gospel.

And when they drew neere,  
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

Matth. 21.

¶ The second Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant that we may in such wise heare them, reade, marke, learne, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and euer hold fast the blessed hope of euerlasting life, which thou hast giuen vs in our Sauour Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

For whatsoever things,  
verse 4. vnto verse 14.

Rom. 15.

The Gospel.

Then there shalbe signes in the  
verse 25. vnto verse 34.

Luke 21.

¶ The third Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee giue care to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation, lighten the darkenes of our hearts, by our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Let a man so esteeme of vs.  
verse 1. vnto verse 6.

1. Cor. 4

The Gospel.

And when Iohn heard in the,  
verse 2. vnto verse 11.

Matth. 11

¶ The fourth Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Lord rayse vp, wee pray thee, thy power, and come among vs, & with great might succour vs, that whereas through our sinnes and wickednesse we be sore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Sonne our Lord) may speedily deliuer vs, to whome with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glorie world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Reioyce in the Lord alway.  
verse 4. vnto verse 8.

Phil. 4

The Gospel.

Then this is the record of Iohn,  
verse 19. vnto verse 29.

Iohn 1

¶ On Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast giuen vs thy onely begotten Sonne to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgin, graunt that wee, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth &c.

The Epistle.

At sundrie times and in diuers.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

Hebr. 1

The Gospel.

In the beginning was the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

Iohn 1

¶ Saint Steuens day.

The Collect.

Graunt vs, O Lord, to learne to loue our enemies, by the example of thy Martyr S. Steuen, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which liuest and reignest, &c.

¶ Then shall follow a Collect of the Natinitie, which shall be said continually vntill New yeeres day.

The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy.  
verse 55. vnto the end.

Actes 7

The Gospel.

Wherefore behold, I send,  
verse 34. vnto the end.

Matth. 23

¶ Saine Iohn Euangelists day.

The Collect.

Mercifull Lord, wee beseech thee to cast thy bright beames of light vpon thy Church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Euangelist Iohn, may attaine to thy euerlasting gifts, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

1. Iohn 1

The Gospel.

He sayd to him, Follow me.  
verse 19. vnto the end.

Iohn 21

¶ Innocents day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, whose praise this day the young Innocents thy witnesses haue confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in vs, that in our conuersation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we doe confesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I looked, and loe, a Lambe,  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Reue. 14

The Gospel.

The Angel of the Lord appeared.  
verse 13. vnto verse 19.

Matth. 2

¶ Sunday after Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast giuen vs thy onely begotten Sonne to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgin, graunt, that we being regenerate



## The Collects.

generate, and made -hy children by adoption and grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Then I say, that the heire. Galat 4  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

The booke of the generation. Matth. 1  
verse 1. vnto the end.

¶ *The Circumcision of Christ.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which made thy blessed Sonne to bee circumcised and obedient to the law for man, graunt vs the true circumcision of the spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall lustes, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Blessed is the man to whom. Rom. 4  
verse 8. vnto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe when the. Luke 2  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

¶ *If there be a Sunday betwene the Epiphanie and the Circumcision, then shalbe used the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel at the Communion, which was used vpon the day of Circumcision.*

¶ *The Epiphanie.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, which by the leading of a starre diddest manifest thy only begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully graunt, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life haue the fruition of thy glorious God-head, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For this cause I Paul. Ephe. 3  
verse 1. vnto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

When Iesus then was borne. Matth. 2.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

¶ *The first Sunday after the Epiphanie.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, wee beseech thee mercifully to receiue the prayers of thy people which call vpon thee, and graunt that they may both perceiue and know what things they ought to doe, and also haue grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

I beseech you therefore brethren. Rom. 12  
verse 1. vnto verse 6.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was twelue yeere. Luke 2  
verse 42. vnto the end.

¶ *The ij. Sunday after the Epiphanie.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, which doest gouerne all things in heauen and earth, mercifully heare the supplications of thy people, and graunt vs thy peace all the dayes of our life.

*The Epistle.*

Seeing then that we haue gifts. Rom. 12  
verse 6. end in verse 16. at, Be not wise &c.

*The Gospel.*

And the third day was there a. John 2  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

¶ *The iij. Sunday after the Epiphanie.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, mercifully looke vpon our infirmitie, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to helpe and defend vs, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Be not wise in your selues. Rom. 12  
verse 16. vnto the end

*The Gospel.*

Now when he was come downe. Matth. 8  
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

¶ *The iij. Sunday after the Epiphanie.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od which knowest vs to be set in the middes of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailenes we cannot alway stand vprightly: graunt to vs the health of body and soule, that all those things which wee suffer for sin, by thy helpe wee may well passe and ouercome, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let euery soule be subiect. Rom. 13  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was entred into. Matth. 8  
verse 23. vnto the end.

¶ *The v. Sunday after the Epiphanie.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, wee beseech thee to keepe thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which doe leane onely vpon hope of thy heauenly grace, may euermore be defended by thy mightie power, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Now therefore as the Elect. Col. 3  
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

The kingdome of heauen is. Matth. 13  
verse 24. vnto verse 31.

¶ *The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall haue the same Collect, Epistle and Gospel, that was vpon the fift Sunday.*

¶ *Septuagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord wee beseech thee fauourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that wee which are iustly punished for our offences, may bee mercifully deliuered by thy goodnesse, for the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Sauour, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Know ye not that they which. 1. Cor. 9  
verse 24. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

For the kingdome of heauen. Matth. 20  
verse 1. vnto verse 17.

¶ *Sextagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord God, which seeest that wee put not our trust in any thing that we doe, mercifully graunt that by thy power we may be defended against all aduersitie, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For ye suffer fooles gladly. 2. Cor. 11  
verse 19. vnto verse 32.

*The Gospel.*

Now when much people were. Luke 8  
verse 4. vnto verse 16.

¶ *Quinquagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which doest teach vs that all our doings without charitie are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and powre into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and all vertues, without the which whosoeuer liueth, is counted dead before thee: graunt this for thy onely Sonne Iesus Christs sake.

*The Epistle.*

Though I speake with the. 1. Cor. 13  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then Iesus tooke vnto him. Luke 18  
verse 31. vnto the end.

¶ *The first day of Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, which hast nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgiue the sinnes of all them that bee penitent: Create and make in vs new

## The Collects.

new and contrite hearts, that wee worthily lamenting our finnes, and knowing our wretchednesse, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercie, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Iesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Turne you vnto me with all. Joel 2  
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

Moreouer when ye fast, looke, Matth. 6  
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

¶ *The first Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast fourtie dayes and fourtie nights: giue vs grace to vse such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, wee may euer obey thy godly motions in righteousnes and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which liuest and reignest, &c.

*The Epistle.*

So we therefore as workers. 2. Cor. 6  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

*The Gospel.*

Then was Iesus led of the. Matth. 4  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

¶ *The ij. Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which doest see that wee haue no power of our selues to helpe our selues, keepe thou vs both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our soules, that wee may bee defended from all aduersities which may happen to the body, and from all euill thoughts, which may assault and hurt the soule, through Iesus Christ &c.

*The Epistle.*

And furthermore we beseech. 1. The. 4  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

And Iesus went thence. Matth. 4  
verse 21. vnto verse 29.

¶ *The iij. Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech the almighty God, looke vpon the heartie desires of thy humble seruants, & stretch forth the right hand of thy maiestie, to bee our defence against all our enemies, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Be ye therefore followers of. Ephes. 5  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

Then he cast out a deuill. Luke 11  
verse 14. vnto verse 29.

¶ *The iiij. Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant we beseech thee almighty God, that we which for our euill deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully bee relieued, through our Lord Iesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Tell me, ye that will be vnder. Galat. 4  
verse 21. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Iesus went his way ouer the. Iohn 6  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

¶ *The v. Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee almighty God, mercifully to looke vpon thy people, that by thy great goodness, they may be governed and preserved furthermore both in body and soule, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

But Christ being come an hic. Hebr. 9  
verse 11. vnto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

Which of you can rebuke me of. Iohn 8  
verse 46. to the end.

¶ *The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euerlasting God, which of thy tender loue towards man, hast sent our Sauour Iesus Christ, to take vpon him our flesh, and to suffer death vpon the Crosse, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humilitie: mercifully graunt that wee both follow the example of his patience, and bee made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let the same minde be in you. Phil. 2  
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe, when. Matth. 26  
verse 1. vnto Chap. 27. verse 57.

¶ *Munday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Who is this that commeth. Isaiah 63  
verse 1. to the end.

*The Gospel.*

And two dayes after followed. Marke 14  
verse 1. vnto the end.

¶ *Tuesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

The Lord God hath opened. Isaiah 50  
verse 5. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And anon in the dawning. Marke 15  
verse 1. vnto the end.

¶ *Wednesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

For where a Testament is. Hebr. 9  
verse 16. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Now the feast of vnleauened bread. Luke 22  
verse 1. vnto the end.

¶ *Thursday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Now in this that I declare. 1. Cor. 11  
verse 17. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then the whole multitude. Luke 23  
verse 1. vnto the end.

¶ *On good Friday.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, we beseech thee graciously to beholde this thy family, for the which our Lord Iesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and giuen vp into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death vpon the Crosse, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

**A**lmighty and euerlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified, receiue our supplications and prayers which wee offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy Congregation, that euery member of the same in his vocation and ministerie, may truly and godly serue thee, through our Lord Iesus, &c.

**M**ercifull God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that hee should be conuerted and liue, haue mercy vpon all Iewes, Turkes, Infidels, and Heretiques, and take from them all ignorance, hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flocke, that they may be sauued among the

## The Collects.

the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold vnder one shepheard, Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

For the Law hauing the. Heb. 10  
verse 1. vnto verse 26.

*The Gospel.*

When Iesus had spoken these. Iohn 18  
verse 1. vnto the end of Chap. 19.

*Easter euen.*

*The Epistle.*

For it is better (if so the will of. 1. Pet. 3  
verse 17. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And when the Euen was come. Matth. 27  
verse 57. vnto the end.

*Easter day.*

*At Morning prayer, instead of the Psalme, O come let vs &c. these Anthemes shalbe sung or said.*

**C**Hrist rising againe from the dead, now dieth not, death from henceforth hath no power vpon him, for in that hee died, hee died but once to put away sinne, but in that he liueth, hee liueth vnto God: And so likewise count your selues dead vnto sinne, but liuing vnto God, in Christ Iesus our Lord.

**C**Hrist is risen againe, the first fruits of them that sleep, for seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men doe die, so by Christ all men shalbe restored to life.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which through thy only begotten Son Iesus Christ hast ouercome death, and opened vnto vs the gate of euerlasting life, wee humbly beseech thee, that as by thy speciall grace preventing vs, thou doest put in our minds good desires, so by thy continuall help, wee may bring the same to good effect, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

If ye be then risen with Christ. Coloss. 3  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

Now the first day of the. Iohn 20  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

*Munday in Easter weeke.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c. As vpon Easter day.

*The Epistle.*

Then Peter opened his. Actes 19.  
verse 34. vnto verse 44.

*The Gospel.*

And behold two of them went. Luke 24  
verse 13. vnto verse 36.

*Tuesday in Easter weeke.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty Father, which hast giuen thine only Sonne to die for our sinnes, and to rise againe for our iustificati- on: graunt vs so to put away the leauen of malice and wickednesse, that we may alway serue thee in purenesse of liuing and trueth, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Ye men and brethren, children of. Actes 13  
verse 26. vnto verse 42.

*The Gospel.*

Iesus himselfe stood in the. Luke 24  
verse 36. vnto verse 49.

*The first Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c. As vpon Easter day.

*The Epistle.*

For all that is borne of God. 1. Iohn 5  
verse 4. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

The same day then at night. Iohn 20  
verse 19. vnto verse 24.

*The second Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God which hast giuen thy only Sonne to be vnto vs both a sacrifice for sinne, and also an example of good life, giue vs the grace that wee may alwayes most thankfully receiue that his inestimable benefite, and also daily endeouour our selues to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life.

*The Epistle.*

For this is thanke worthy. 1. Pet. 2  
verse 19. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

I am the good shepheard. Iohn 10  
verse 11. vnto verse 17.

*The iij. Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which shewest to all men that bee in errour, the light of thy trueth, to the intent that they may returne into the way of righteousnesse, graunt vnto al them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that be contra- rie to their profession, and follow all such things as bee agreeable to the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Dearely beloued, I beseech you. 1. Pet. 2  
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

A little while and ye shall not. Iohn 16  
verse 16. vnto verse 23.

*The iij. Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which doest make the mindes of all faithfull men to bee of one wil, grant vnto thy peo- ple, that they may loue the thing which thou com- mandest, and desire that which thou doest promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there bee fixed, whereas true ioyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Euery good giuing, and euery. James 1  
verse 17. vnto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*

But now I goe my way. Iohn 16  
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

*The v. Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, from whom all good things doe come, graunt vs thy humble seruants, that by thy holy inspiration wee may thinke those things that be good, and by thy mer- cifull guiding may performe the same, through our Lorde Iesus Christ, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And be ye doers of the word. James 1  
verse 22. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Verely, verely I say vnto you. Iohn 16  
verse 23. vnto the end.

*Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**raunt wee beseech thee Almighty God, that like as we doe beleue thy onely begotten Sonne our Lord to haue ascended into the heauens, so wee may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell.

*The Epistle.*

I haue made the former. Actes 1  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The*

## The Collects.

*The Gospel.*  
Finally he appeared vnto  
verse 14. to the end.

Marke 16. ping of thy Commandements, we may please thee both in  
will and deed, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

¶ *The Sunday after Ascension day.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine onely Sonne Iesus Christ with great triumph into the kingdome of heauen: we beseech thee leaue vs not comfortlesse, but send to vs thine holy Ghost to comfort vs, and exalt vs vnto the same place whither our Sauour Christ is gone before, who liueth, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Beloued, let vs loue one  
verse 7. vnto the end.

1. Iohn 4.

*The Epistle.*

Now the end of all things is at  
verse 7. vnto verse 12.

1. Pet. 4.

*The Gospel.*

But when the Comforter shall  
verse 26. and Chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

Iohn 15.

*The Gospel.*  
There was a certaine rich man  
verse 19. vnto the end.

Luke 16.

¶ *The ij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord make vs to haue a perpetuall feare and loue of thy holy Name, for thou neuer failest to helpe and gouerne them, whom thou doest bring vp in thy stedfast loue: graunt this, &c.

*The Epistle.*

1. Iohn 3.

*The Gospel.*

Marueile not my brethren, though  
verse 13. to the end.

Luke 14.

A certaine man made a great  
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

¶ *The third Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord wee beseech thee mercifully to heare vs, and vnto whom thou hast giuen an heartie desire to pray, grant that by thy mightie aide, we may be defended, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

1. Pet. 5.

**G**od, which as vpon this day, hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant vs by the same Spirit to haue a right iudgement in all things, and euermore to reioyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Iesus Christ our Sauour, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vnitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And when the day of Pentecost  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

Actes 2.

And submit your selues euery  
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

If ye loue me, keepe my  
verse 15. vnto the end.

Iohn 14.

Then resorted vnto him all the  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Luke 15

¶ *Munday in Whit sun weeke.*  
*The Collect.*

God which as, &c.

*As vpon Whit Sunday.*

*The Epistle.*

Then Peter opened his mouth  
verse 34. vnto the end.

Actes 10.

*The Gospel.*

For God so loued the world  
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

Iohn 3.

**G**od the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, encrease and multiply vpon vs thy mercie, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so passe through things temporall, that we finally loose the things eternall: grant this heauenly Father, for Iesus Christs sake our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Rom. 8.

For I count that the afflictions  
verse 18. vnto verse 24.

*The Gospel.*

Be ye therefore mercifull, as  
verse 36. vnto verse 43.

Luke 6.

¶ *Tuesday in Whit sun weeke.*  
*The Collect.*

God which as, &c.

*As vpon Whit Sunday.*

*The Epistle.*

Now when the Apostles, which  
verse 14. vnto verse 18.

Actes 8.

*The Gospel.*

Verily, verily I say vnto you  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Iohn 10.

**G**raunt Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may bee so peaceably ordered by thy gouernance, that thy congregation may ioyfully serue thee in all godly quietnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

1. Pet. 3.

Finally, be ye all of one minde  
verse 8. and in verse 15. at, And be readie.

*The Gospel.*

Then it came to passe as the  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

Luke 5.

¶ *Trinitie Sunday.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, which hast given vnto vs thy seruants grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternall Trinitie, and in the power of the diuine Maiestie to worship the Vnitie: we beseech thee that through the stedfastnesse of this faith, wee may euermore be defended from all aduersitie, which liuest and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

After this I looked, and behold.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Reuel 4.

*The Gospel.*

There was now a man of the  
verse 1. vnto verse 16.

Iohn 3.

**G**od which hast prepared to them that loue thee, such good things as passe all mans vnderstanding: powre into our hearts such loue toward thee, that we louing thee in all things, may obtaine thy promises, which exceede all that we can desire, through Iesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Rom 5.

Know ye not, that all we which  
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

For I say vnto you, except your  
verse 20. vnto verse 27.

Math. 5.

**G**od the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weakness of our mortall nature can doe no good thing without thee, graunt vs the helpe of thy grace, that in kee-

¶ *The first Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

¶ *The*

## The Collects.

¶ *The vij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**ord of all power and might, which art the authour and giuer of all good things, graffe in our hearts the loue of thy Name, encrease in vs true Religion, nourish vs with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercie keepe vs in the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 I speake after the maner of man. Rom. 6.  
 verse 19. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
 In those dayes when there was Marke 8.  
 verse 1. vnto verse 10.

¶ *The viij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**G**od whose providence is neuer deceiued, wee humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from vs all hurtfull things, and giue those things which be profitable for vs: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Therefore brethren, we are detters. Rom. 8.  
 verse 12. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*  
 Beware of false prophets. Matth. 7.  
 verse 15. vnto verse 22.

¶ *The ix. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**G**raunt vs Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to thinke and doe alwayes such things as be rightfull, that wee which cannot be without thee, may by thee bee able to liue according to thy will, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Moreouer brethren; I would I. Cor. 10.  
 verse 1. vnto verse 14.

*The Gospel.*  
 And he said also vnto his Luke 16.  
 verse 1. vnto verse 10.

¶ *The x. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**et thy mercifull eares, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble seruants: and that they may obtaine their petitions, make them to aske such things as shall please thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Now concerning spirituall gifts. I. Cor. 12.  
 verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
 And when he was come neere. Luke 19.  
 verse 41. end in verse 47. at, And the high Priests.

¶ *The xi. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**G**od which declarest thy Almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercie and pitie, giue vnto vs abundantly thy grace, that wee running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heauenly Treasure, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Moreouer, brethren, I declare I. Cor. 15.  
 verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
 He spake also this parable vnto Luke 18.  
 verse 9. vnto verse 15.

¶ *The xij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to heare then wee to pray, and art wont to giue more then either we desire or deserue: powre downe vpon vs the abouidance of thy mercie, forgiuing vs those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giuing vnto vs that, that our prayer dare not presume to aske, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 And such trust haue we through 2. Cor. 3.  
 verse 4. vnto verse 10.

*The Gospel.*  
 And he departed againe Marke 7.  
 verse 31. vnto the end.

¶ *The xij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmightie and mercifull God, of whose onely gift it cometh, that thy faithful people doe vnto thee true and laudable seruice: Graunt we beseech thee, that wee may so runne to thy heauenly promises, that wee faile not finally to attaine the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Now to Abraham and his seed Galat. 3.  
 verse 16. vnto verse 23.

*The Gospel.*  
 Blessed are the eyes that see Luke 10.  
 verse 23. vnto verse 38.

¶ *The xij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, giue vnto vs the increate of faith, hope, and charitie, and that we may obtaine that which thou doest promise, make vs to loue that which thou doest command, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Then I say, walke in the spirit Gal. 5.  
 verse 16. vnto verse 25.

*The Gospel.*  
 And so it was when he went Luke 17.  
 verse 11. vnto verse 20.

¶ *The xvj. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**K**eepe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church, with thy perpetuall mercie, and because the frailtie of man without thee cannot but fall, keepe vs euer by thy helpe, and leade vs to all things profitable to our saluation, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Ye see how large a letter Gal. 6.  
 verse 11. vnto the end

*The Gospel.*  
 No man can serue two masters Matth. 6.  
 verse 24. vnto the end.

¶ *The xvi. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**ord wee beseech thee, let thy continuall pitie cleanse and defend thy Congregation: and because it cannot continue in safetie without thy luccour, preferue it euermore by thy helpe and goodnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 Wherefore I desire that ye Ephes. 3.  
 verse 13 vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
 And it came to passe the day after Luke 7.  
 verse 11. vnto verse 18.

¶ *The xvij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*  
**L**ord we pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes preuent and follow vs, and make vs continually to be giuen to all good workes, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
 I therefore being prisoner Ephes. 4.  
 verse 1. vnto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*  
 And it came to passe, that when Luke 14.  
 verse 1. vnto verse 12.

## The Collects.

¶ *The xxvij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee graunt thy people grace to auoid the infections of the deuill, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the onely God, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

I thanke my God alwayes  
verse 4. vnto verse 9.

1. Cor. 1.

*The Gospel.*

But when the Pharises had  
verse 34. vnto the end.

Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxx. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God, forasmuch as without thee wee are not able to please thee, graunt that the working of thy mercie may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

This I say therefore, and testifie  
verse 17. vnto the end.

Ephes. 4.

*The Gospel.*

Then he entred into a ship.  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

Matth. 9.

¶ *The xxx. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie and mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodnesse, keepe vs from all things that may hurt vs, that we being ready both in bodie and soule, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest haue done, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Take heed therefore, that ye  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

Ephes. 5.

*The Gospel.*

The kingdome of heauen is  
verse 2. vnto verse 15.

Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxxi. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**raunt we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sinnes, and serue thee with a quiet minde, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Finally my brethren, be strong  
verse 10. vnto verse 21.

Ephes. 6.

*The Gospel.*

And there was a certaine ruler  
verse 46. vnto the end.

Iohn 4.

¶ *The xxxij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may be free from all aduersities, and deuoutly giuen to serue thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

I thanke my God hauing  
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

Phil. 1.

*The Gospel.*

Then came Peter to him  
verse 21. vnto the end.

Matth. 18.

¶ *The xxxij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**od our refuge and strength, which art the authour of all godlinesse, be ready to heare the deuout prayers of the Church, and graunt that those things which we aske faithfully, we may obtaine effectually, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Brethren, be followers of me  
verse 17. vnto the end.

Phil. 3.

¶ *Conversion of S. Paul.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**od, which hast taught al the world, through the preaching of thy blessed Apostle S. Paul: graunt, wee beseech thee, that we which haue his wonderfull conuersion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And Saul yet breathing out  
verse 1. vnto verse 23.

Actes 9.

The

*The Gospel.*

Then went the Pharises and  
verse 15. vnto verse 23.

Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxxij. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee, assoile thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodnesse we may be deliuered from the bonds of all those sinnes, which by our frailtie we haue committed. Graunt this, &c.

*The Epistle.*

We giue thanks to God  
verse 3. vnto verse 13.

Colos. 1.

*The Gospel.*

While he thus spake  
verse 18. vnto verse 27.

Matth. 9.

¶ *The xxxv. Sunday after Trinitie.*  
*The Collect.*

**S**tirre vp we beseech thee, O Lord, the wils of thy faithfull people, that they plenteously bringing foorth the fruit of good workes, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Behold, the dayes come  
verse 5. vnto verse 9.

Ierc. 23.

*The Gospel.*

Then Iesus lift vp his eyes  
verse 5. vnto verse 15.

Iohn 6.

¶ *If there be any moe Sundayes before Aduent Sunday, to supply the same, shalbe taken the Collect, Epistle and Gospel of some of those Sundayes which were omitted betweene the Epiphanie and Septuagesima.*

¶ *Saint Andrewes day.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which diddest giue such grace vnto thy holy Apostle S. Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and followed him without delay: graunt vnto vs all, that we being called by thy holy word, may foorthwith giue ouer our selues obediently to follow thy holy Commandements, through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For if thou shalt confesse  
verse 9. vnto the end.

Rom. 10.

*The Gospel.*

And Iesus walking by the  
verse 18. vnto verse 23.

Matth. 4.

¶ *S. Thomas the Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euerliuing God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, diddest suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sonnes resurrection: graunt vs so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleeue in thy Sonne Iesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight neuer be reprobued. Heare vs, O Lord, through the same Iesus Christ, to whom with, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Now therefore are ye no  
verse 19. vnto the end.

Ephes. 2.

*The Gospel.*

But Thomas one of the  
verse 24. vnto the end.

Iohn 20.

# The Collects.

*The Gospel.*  
Then answered Peter, and  
verse 27. vnto the end. Matth. 19.

*Purification of S. Mary the Virgin.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euerlasting God, wee humbly beseech thy Maestie, that as thy onely begotten Sonne was this day presented in the Temple in the substance of our flesh: so grant that we may be presented vnto thee with pure and cleare mindes, by Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

The same Epistle appointed the Sunday before.

*The Gospel.*

And when the dayes of her  
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the Luke 2.

*S. Matthias day.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which in the place of the traitour Iudas diddest chuse thy faithfull seruant Matthias to be of the number of the twelue Apostles, graunt that thy Church, being alway preferued from false Apostles, may be ordered & guided by faithfull and true Pastours, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And in those dayes Peter  
verse 15. vnto the end. Actes 1.

*The Gospel.*

At that time Iesus answered  
verse 25. vnto the end. Matth. 11.

*Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.*  
*The Collect.*

**W**ee beseech thee Lord, powre thy grace into our hearts, that as wee haue knowen Christ thy Sonnes incarnation by the message of an Angel: so by his crosse and Passion, wee may be brought vnto the glory of his Resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And the Lord spake againe vnto  
verse 10. vnto verse 16. Isai. 7.

*The Gospel.*

And in the sixt moneth  
verse 26. vnto verse 39. Luke 1.

*S. Marke day.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast instructed thy holy Church with the heauenly doctrine of thy Euangelist S. Marke: giue vs grace, that we be, not like children, carried away with euery blast of vaine doctrine, but firmly to bee established in the trueth of thy holy Gospel, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

But vnto euery one of vs is.  
verse 7. vnto verse 17. Ephes. 4.

*The Gospel.*

I am the true Vine, and my  
verse 1. vnto verse 12. John 15.

*S. Philip and Iames day.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, whom truly to know is euerlasting life: graunt vs perfectly to know thy Sonne Iesus Christ to bee the Way, the Trueth, and the Life, as thou hast taught S. Philip and other Apostles, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Iames a seruant of God.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13. Iames 1.

*The Gospel.*

And he said to his disciples.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15. John 14.

*S. Barnabe Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy Apostle Barnabas, with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let vs not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace; to vse them alway to thy honour and glory, through Iesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Then tidings of those things  
verse 22. vnto the end. Actes 11.

*The Gospel.*

This is my Commandement  
verse 12. vnto verse 17. John 15.

*Saint Iohn Baptist.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, by whose prouidence thy seruante Iohn Baptist was wonderfully borne, and sent to prepare the way of thy Sonne our Sauour, by preaching of penance: make vs so to follow his doctrine and holy life; that wee may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speake the trueth, boldly rebuke vice; and patiently suffer for the trueths sake, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Comfort ye, comfort ye my  
verse 1. vnto verse 12. Isai. 40.

*The Gospel.*

Now Elizabeths time was  
verse 57. vnto the end. Luke 1.

*S. Peters day.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ hast giuen to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commaundedst him earnestly to feede thy flocke: make, wee beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastours diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receiue the crowne of euerlasting glorie, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Now about that time, Herod  
verse 1. vnto verse 12. Actes 12.

*The Gospel.*

Now when Iesus came  
verse 13. vnto verse 20. Matth. 16.

*S. Iames the Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**raunt, O mercifull God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint Iames, leauing his father, and all that he had, without delay was obedient vnto the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ; and followed him: so wee forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may bee euermore ready to follow thy Commaundements, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

In those dayes also came  
verse 27. end Chapter 12. in verse 3. at, Then were the  
dayes. Actes 11.

*The Gospel.*

Then came to him the  
verse 20. vnto verse 29. Matth. 20.

*S. Bartholomew Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and euerlasting God, which hast giuen grace to thy Apostle Bartholomew, truly to beleue and to preach thy word, graunt we beseech thee, vnto thy Church, both to loue that hee beleueed, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Thus by the hands of the  
verse 12. vnto verse 17. Actes 5.

*The Gospel.*

And there arose also a strife  
verse 24. vnto verse 31. Luke 22.

## The Collects.

¶ *Saint Matthew the Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God; which by thy blessed Sonne diddest call Matthew from the receipt of custome to bee an Apostle and Euangelist, graunt vs grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate loue of riches, and to follow thy laid Sonne Iesus Christ, who liueth & reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Therefore, seeing that wee. 2. Cor. 4  
verse 1. vnto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*

And as Iesus passed foorth. Matth. 9  
verse 9. vnto verse 14.

¶ *Saint Michael and all Angels.*  
*The Collect.*

**E**verlasting God, which hast ordeined and constituted the seruices of all Angels and men in a woonderfull order, mercifully graunt, that they which alway doe thee seruice in heauen, may by thy appointment, succour, and defend vs in earth, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And there was a battell in. Reuel. 12  
verse 7. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

The same time the disciples. Matth. 18  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

¶ *Saint Luke the Euangelist.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which calledst Luke the Physitian, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be a Physitian of the soule, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine, to heale all the diseases of our soules, through thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

But watch thou in all things. 2. Tim. 4  
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

After these things, the Lord. Luke. 10  
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Goe not from house.

¶ *Simon and Iude Apostles.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which hast builded thy Congregation vpon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Iesus Christ himselfe being the head corner stone: graunt vs so to bee ioyned together in the vnitie of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy Temple acceptable vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Iude a seruant of Iesus Christ. Iude  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

These things command. Iohn 15  
verse 17. vnto the end.

¶ *All Saints.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which hast knit together thy Elect in one communion and fellowship in the mysticall body of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: graunt vs grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly liuing, that we may come to those vnspeakable ioyes, which thou hast prepared for them, that vnfaignedly loue thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And I saw an other Angel come. Reuel. 7  
verse 2. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

And when he saw the. Matth. 5  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

The end of the Collects.

## THE ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF THE LORDS SUPPER, OR HOLY COMMUNION.

**S**O many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signifie their names to the Curate ouer night, or els in the morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, or immediatly after. And if any of those be an open and notorious euill liuer, so that the Congregation by him is offended, or haue done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the Curate hauing knowledge thereof, shall call him, and aduertise him in any wise not to presume to the Lords Table, vntill hee haue openly declared himselfe to haue truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he haue recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong vnto, or at the least, declare himselfe to be in full purpose so to doe, as soone as he conueniently may.

The same order shall the Curate vse with those betwixt whom he perceineth malice and hatred to reigne, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, vntill he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance, bee content to forgiue from the bottome of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himselfe hath offended, and the other partie will not be perswaded to a godly vnitie, but remaine still in his frowardnesse and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The Table at the Communion time, hauing a faire white linnen cloth vpon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancell, where Morning prayer, and Euening prayer be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North side of the Table, shall say the Lords prayer with this Collect following.

### THE COMMUNION.

**A**lmightie God, vnto whom all hearts bee open, all desires known, and from whome no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly loue thee and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister rehearse distinctly all the tenne Com-

mandements, and the people kneeling shall after euery Commandement, aske God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.

*Minister.*

**G**OD spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: thou shalt haue none other gods but me.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, and encline our hearts to keepe this Law.

*Minister.*



## The Communion.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any grauen image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth. Thou shalt not bowe downe to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a ielous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate mee, and shew mercie vnto thousands, in them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day. Sixe dayes shalt thou labour and doe all that thou hast to doe: but the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt doe no maner of worke, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-seruant, and thy maid-seruant, thy cattell and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seuenth day, and halowed it.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy daies may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt doe no murther.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not steale.

*People.*

Lord haue haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not beare false witness against thy neighbour.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couer thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

*People.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, and write all these thy Lawes in our hearts, we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow the Collect of the day, with one of these two Collects following for the King, the Minister standing vp, & saying.

Let vs pray.

**A**lmightie God, whose kingdome is euerlasting, and power infinite, haue mercie vpon the whole Congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen seruant Iames, our King and gouernour, that hee (knowing whose minister he is) may aboue all things seeke thy honour and glory, and that we his subiects (duely considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serue, honour, and humbly obey him in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liueth and reigneth, euer one God, world without end, Amen.

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of kings are in thy rule and gouernance, and that thou doest dispose & turne them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose and gouerne the heart of Iames thy seruant our King & gouernour, that in all his thoughts,

words and workes, he may euer seeke thy honour and glory, and studie to preserue the people comitted to his charge, in wealth, peace, & godlinesse: Grant this, O merciful Father, for thy deare sonnes sake Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Immediately after the Collects, the Minister shall read the Epistle, beginning thus.

The Epistle written in the Chapter of  
¶ And the Epistle ended, he shall say the Gospel, beginning thus.

The Gospel written in the Chapter of  
¶ And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be said the Creed.

**I** beleue in one God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth, and of all things visible and inuisible: and in one Lord Iesus Christ the onely begotten Sonne of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made, who for vs men, and for our saluation, came downe from heauen, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgine Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for vs vnder Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose againe according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of the Father. And he shall come againe with glorie, to iudge both the quicke and the dead: whose kingdome shall haue none end. And I beleue in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giuer of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Sonne, who with the Father and the Sonne together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the Prophets. And I beleue one Catholike and Apostolike Church. I acknowledge one Baptisme for the remission of sinnes. And I looke for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come, Amen.

After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common authoritie.

After such Sermon, Homilie, or exhortation, the Curate shall declare vnto the people, whether there bee any holy dayes or fasting dayes the weeke following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or moe of these sentences following, as he thinketh most conuenient by his discretion.

\* Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good workes, and glorifie your Father which is in heauen. Matth. 5.16.

\* Lay not vp for your selues treasures vpon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where theeuces breake through and steale: but lay vp for your selues treasures in heauen, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where theeuces doe not breake throrow and steale. Matth. 6.19, 20.

\* Whatsoeuer yee would that men should doe vnto you, euen so do vnto them, for this is the Law and the Prophets. Matth. 7.12.

\* Not euery one that saith vnto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heauen: but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heauen. Matth. 7.21.

\* Zache stood fourth and said vnto the Lord; Beholde, Lord, the halfe of my goods I giue to the poore, and if I haue done any wrong to any man, I restore foure fold. Luke 19.8.

\* Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? Or who feedeth a flocke, and eateth not of the milke of the flocke? 1. Cor. 9.7.

\* If we haue sown vnto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if we shall reape your worldly things? 1. Cor. 9.11.

\* Doe yee not know that they which minister about holy things, liue of the sacrifice? and they which waite of the altar are partakers with the altar? Euen so hath the Lord also ordeined, that they which preach the Gospel, should liue of the Gospel. 1. Cor. 9.13, 14.

\* He that soweth little, shall reape little: and he that soweth plenteously, shall reape plenteously. Let euery man doe according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessitie, for God loueth a chearefull giuer. 2. Cor. 9.6, 7.

\* Let him that is taught in the word, minister vnto him that teacheth, in all good things. Bee not deceiued, God is not mocked. For whatsoeuer a man soweth, that shall hee reape. Gal. 6.6, 7.

\* While wee haue time, let vs doe good vnto all men, and specially vnto them which are of the household of faith. Gal. 6.10.

## The Communion.

1. Tim. 6. 6, 7. \* Godliness is great riches, if a man bee content with that he hath: for wee brought nothing into the world, neither may we cary any thing out.
1. Tim. 6. 17, 18. and 19. \* Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to giue, and glad to distribute, laying vp in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attaine eternall life.
- Hebr. 6. 10. \* God is not vnrighteous, that he will forget your workes, and labour that proceedeth of loue: which loue yee haue shewed for his Names sake, which haue ministred vnto the Saints, and yet doe minister.
- Heb. 13. 16. \* To doe good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.
1. John 3. 17. \* Who so hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother haue neede, and shutteth vp his compassion from him, how dwelleth the loue of God in him?
- Tobit. 4. 7. \* Giue almes of thy goods, and turne neuer thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not bee turned away from thee.
- Tobit. 4. 8, 9. \* Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, giue plenteously. If thou hast little, doe thy diligence gladly to giue of that little: for so gatherest thou thy selfe a good reward in the day of necessitie.
- Prou. 19. 17. \* Hee that hath pittie vpon the poore, lendeth vnto the Lord: and looke what he layeth out, it shall bee payed him againe.
- Psal 41. 1. \* Blessed is the man that prouideth for the sicke and needie: the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

*¶ Then shall the Church wardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the deuotions of the people, and put the same into the poore mans boxe, and upon the offering dayes appointed, euery man and woman shall pay to the Curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the Priest shall say.*

*¶ Let vs pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here in earth.*

**A**lmightie and euerliuing God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught vs to make prayers and supplications, and to giue thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our almes, and) to receiue these our prayers, which we offer vnto thy diuine Maiestie, beseeching thee to inspire continually the vniuersall Church with the spirit of truth, vnitie, and concord: and grant that all they that doe confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and liue in vnitie and godly loue. We beseech thee also to saue & defend all Christian kings, princes, and gouernours, and specially thy seruant Iames, our King, that vnder him we may be godly and quietly gouerned: and grant vnto his whole Counsell, & to all that be put in authoritie vnder him, that they may truly and indifferently minister iustice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion & vertue. Giue grace (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastors, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and liuely word, and rightly and duely administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people giue thy heavenly grace, and specially to this congregation here present, that with meeke heart and due reuerence, they may heare and receiue thy holy word, truly seruing thee in holinesse and righteousnesse all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorow, need, sicknesse, or any other aduersitie: grant this, O Father, for Iesus Christs sake our onely mediator and aduocate. Amen.

*¶ Then shall follow this exhortation, at certaine times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.*

**W**E be come together at this time (dearely beloved brethren) to feede at the Lords supper, vnto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Iesus Christs sake that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so louingly called and bidden of God himselfe. Yee know how grieuous and vnkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of prouision, so that

there lacketh nothing but the ghests to sit downe, and yet they which bee called (without any cause) most vnthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moued? Who would not thinke a great iniurie & wrong done vnto him? Wherefore most dearely beloved in Christ, take yee good heed, lest yee withdrawing your selues from this holy Supper, prouoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses bee not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grieuous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: Wherefore then doe ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you will not come? When you should returne to God, wil you excuse your selfe, and say that you not ready? Consider earnestly with your selues, how little such fained excuses shall auaiile before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a Farme, or would trie their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted vnworthy of the heavenly feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalfe, I exhort you as you loue your owne saluation, that yee will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to yeelde vp his soule by death vpon the crosse for your health: euen so it is your duetie to receiue the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himselfe commanded. Now, if you will in no wise thus doe, consider with your selues, how great iniurie you doe vnto God, and how sore punishment hangeth ouer your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that vnto this kindnesse ye will not adde any more: which thing yee shall doe, if yee stand by as gazers and lookers on them that doe communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selues. For what thing can this bee accounted else, then a further contempt and vnkindnesse vnto God? Truly, it is a great vnthankfulness to say nay when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eate nor drinke this holy Communion with other. I pray you, what can this be els, but euen to haue the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said vnto all, Take yee, and eate, take and drinke ye all of this, doe this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall yee heare these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the Testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then yee should so doe, depart you hence, and giue place to them that bee godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selues, from whom yee depart, ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly foode. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace returne to a better minde. For the obtaining whereof, wee shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receiue the holy Communion.

*¶ And sometime shall this be said also, at the discretion of the Curate.*

**D**earely beloved, forasmuch as our duety is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath giuen his Sonne our Sauiour Iesus Christ, not only to die for vs, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared vnto vs, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receiue it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receiue it vnworthily: my duetie is to exhort you to consider the dignitie of the holy mystery, and the great perill of the vnworthie receiuing thereof, and so to search and examine your owne consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage garment required of God in holy Scriptures, and so come and be receiued, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly table. The way and meanes thereto, is: First to examine your liues and conuersation by the rule of Gods comandements, and wherein soeuer yee shall perceiue your selues to haue

*If there be no almes giuen to the poore, then shall the words (of accepting our almes) be left out vsaid.*

## The Communion.

haue offended, either by will, word, or deed, there bewaile your owne sinfull liues, and confesse your selues to almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if yee shall perceiue your offences to be such, as bee not onely against God, but also against your neighbours: then ye shall reconcile your selues vnto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the vttermost of your powers, for all iniuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgiue other that haue offended you, as you would haue forgiuenesse of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwise the receiuing of the holy Communion, doeth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there bee any of you, which by the meanes aforesaid, cannot quiet his owne conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsell, then let him come to mee, or some other discrete and learned minister of Gods word, and open his griefe, that hee may receiue such ghostly counsell, aduice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministerie of Gods word he may receiue comfort, and the benefite of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and auoyding of all scruple and doubtfulnesse.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say this exhortation.*

**D**earely beloved in the Lord, yee that minde to come to the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Sauour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how hee exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselues, before they presume to eate of that bread, and drinke of that cup. For as the benefite is great, if with a true penitent heart and liuely faith we receiue that holy Sacrament: (For then wee spiritually eate the flesh of Christ, and drinke his blood, then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in vs, we be one with Christ, and Christ with vs:) So is the danger great, if wee receiue the same vnworthily. For then wee be guiltie of the body and blood of Christ our Sauour, wee eate and drinke our owne damnation, nor considering the Lords body: Wee kindle Gods wrath against vs: wee prouoke him to plague vs with diuers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you bee a blasphemour of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or enuie, or in any other grievous crime, bewaile your sinnes, and come not to this holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the deuill enter into you, as he entered into Iudas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soule. Iudge therefore your selues (brethren) that ye be not iudged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your sinnes past: haue a liuely and stedfast faith in Christ our Sauour. Amend your liues and be in perfect charitie with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And about all things, yee must giue most humble and heartie thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Sauour Christ both God & man, who did humble himselfe euen to the death vpon the crosse for vs miserable sinners, which lay in darkenesse and shadow of death, that he might make vs the children of God, and exalt vs to euerlasting life. And to the end that wee should alway remember the exceeding great loue of our master and onely Sauour Iesus Christ, thus dying for vs, and the innumerable benefites which by his precious bloodshedding he hath obtained to vs: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his loue, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore, with the Father and the holy Ghost, let vs giue (as wee are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selues wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serue him in true holinesse and righteounesse all the dayes of our life. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say to them that come to receiue the holy Communion.*

**Y**ou that doe truly and earnestly repent you of your sinnes, and be in loue and charity with your neighbours, & intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his

holy wayes: draw neere, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekely kneeling vpon your knees.

*¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receiue the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by the Minister himselfe, all kneeling humbly vpon their knees.*

**A**lmightie God, Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, maker of all things, iudge of all men, we knowledge and bewaile our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, which wee from time to time most grieuously haue committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy diuine Maiestie, prouoking most iustly thy wrath and indignation against vs: wee doe earnestly repent, and bee heartily sorie for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous vnto vs: the burden of them is intollerable. Haue mercy vpon vs, haue mercie vpon vs, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Iesus Christs sake, forgiue vs all that is past, and graunt that wee may ener hereafter serue and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glorie of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister or the Bishop (being present) stand vp, and turning himselfe to the people, say thus.*

**A**lmightie God our heauenly father, who of his great mercie hath promised forgiuenesse of sinnes to all them which with heartie repentance and true faith turne vnto him: haue mercie vpon you, pardon and deliuer you from all your sinnes, confirme and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to euerlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister also say.*

Heare what comfortable wordes our Sauour Christ saith to all that truly turne to him,

\* Come vnto me all ye that trauaile, and be heauie laden, and I will refresh you. \* So God loued the world, that hee gaue his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleeue in him should not perish, but haue life euerlasting.

Math. 11. 28,  
Iohn 3. 16.

Heare also what Saint Paul saith.

\* This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be receiued, that Iesus Christ came into the world to saue sinners.

1. Tim. 1. 15.

Heare also what Saint Iohn saith.

\* If any man sinne, we haue an aduocate with the Father Iesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sinnes.

1. Ioh. 2. 1, 2.

*¶ After which the Minister shall proccede, saying.*  
Lift vp your hearts.

*Answer.*

We lift them vp vnto the Lord.

*Minister.*

Let vs giue thanks vnto our Lord God.

*Answer.*

It is meet and right so to doe.

*Minister.*

It is very meete, right, and our bounden ducie, that wee should at all times, and in all places giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, holy Father, almighty euerlasting God.

*¶ Heere shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediatly shall follow, Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.*

### Proper Prefaces.

*¶ Vpon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.*

**B**ecause thou diddest giue Iesus Christ thine onely Sonne to be borne as this day for vs, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man, of the substance of the Virgine Mary his Mother, and that without spot of sinne, to make vs cleane from all sinne. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon Easter day, and seven dayes after.*

**B**ut chiefly are we bound to praise thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschall Lambe, which was offered for vs, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life againe, hath

## The Communion.

hath restored to vs euerlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon Ascension day, and seven dayes after.*

**T**Hrough thy most deare beloved Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious Resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended vp into heauen, to prepare a place for vs, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon Whitsunday, and sixe dayes after.*

**T**Hrough Iesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came downe this day from heauen, with a sudden great sound, as it had bene a mighty winde in the likenesse of fiery tongues lighting vpon the Apostles, to teach them and to leade them to all truth, giuing them both the gift of diuers languages, and also boldnesse with feruent zeale constantly to preach the Gospel vnto all nations, whereby wee are brought out of darkenesse and errour, into the cleare light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Sonne Iesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon the feast of Trinitie onely.*

**I**t is very meete, right, and our bounden ducie, that wee should at all times, and in all places giue thanks to thee,

O Lord, Almighty, and euerlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which wee beleue of the glory of the Father, the same wee beleue of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ After which Prefaces shall follow immediatly.*

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heauen, wee laude and magnifie thy glorious Name, euetmore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts. Heauen and earth are full of thy glory. Glorie be to thee, O Lord most High.

*¶ Then shall the Minister kneeling downe at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receiue the Communion this prayer following.*

**W**E doe not presume to come to this Table (O merciful Lord) trusting in our owne righteousnesse, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather vp the crumbe vnder thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose propertie is alway to haue mercie: grant vs therefore gracious Lord, so to eate the flesh of thy deare Sonne Iesus Christ, and to drinke his blood, that our sinnefull bodies may be made cleane by his bodie, and our soules washed through his most precious blood, and that we may euermore dwel in him, and he in vs. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister standing vp, shall say as followeth.*

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercie diddest giue thy onely Sonne Iesus Christ, to suffer death vpon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himselfe once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sinnes of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command vs to continue a perpetuall memorie of that his precious death, vntill his coming againe: Heare vs, O mercifull Father, wee beseech thee, and graunt that wee receiuing these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christs holie institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body & blood, who in the same night that hee was betrayed, tooke bread, and when he had giuen thanks, he brake it, and gaue it to his disciples saying, Take, eate, this is my bodie, which is giuen for you, doe this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he tooke the cup, and when he had giuen thanks, he gaue it to them, saying, Drinke ye all of this, for this is my blood of the new Testament, which is shed for you and for manie for the remission of sinnes: doe this as oft as yee shall drinke it, in remembrance of me.

*¶ Then shall the Minister first receiue the Communion, in both kinds himselfe, and next deliuer it to other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may helpe the chiefe Minister, and after to the*

*people in their handes, kneeling. And when hee deliuereth the bread, he shall say.*

The bodie of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was giuen for thee, preserve thy bodie and soule into euerlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

*¶ And the Minister that deliuereth the cup, shall say.*

The blood of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy bodie and soule into euerlasting life: and drinke this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him euery petition. After shall be said as followeth.*

**O** Lord and heavenly Father, wee thy humble seruants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to graunt, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we (and all thy whole Church) may obtaine remission of our sinnes, and all other benefits of his passion. And here wee offer and present vnto thee, O Lord, our selues, our soules and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and liuely sacrifice vnto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which bee partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be vnworthie, through our manifold sinnes, to offer vnto thee any sacrifice: yet wee beseech thee to accept this our bounden ducie & seruice, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Iesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the vnite of the holy Ghost, all honour and glorie bee vnto thee, O Father almighty, world without end, Amen.

*Or this.*

**A**lmighty & euerliuing God, we most heartily thanke thee, for that thou doest vouchsafe to feed vs, which haue duely receiued these holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious bodie and blood of thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ, and doest assure vs thereby of thy fauour and goodnesse toward vs, and that we be very members incorporated in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed companie of all faithfull people, and bee also heires through hope of thy euerlasting kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy deare Sonne: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist vs with thy grace, that wee may continue in that holy fellowship, and doe all such good workes as thou hast prepared for vs to walke in, through Iesus Christ our Lorde, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, bee all honour and glorie, world without end, Amen.

*¶ Then shall be said or sung.*

**G**lorie be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will toward men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, wee worship thee, we glorifie thee, we giue thanks to thee for thy great glorie, O Lord God heavenly King, God the Father almighty, O Lord the onely begotten Sonne Iesus Christ, O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the sinnes of the world, haue mercie vpon vs. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takest away the sinnes of the world, receiue our prayers. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, haue mercie vpon vs: for thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely, O Christ, with the holie Ghost, art most high in the glorie of God the Father, Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister or the Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.*

**T**he peace of God which passeth all vnderstanding, keepe your hearts and mindes in the knowledge and loue of God, and of his Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remaine with you alwayes, Amen.

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertorie, when there is no Communion, euery such day one. And the same may be said also as oft as occasion shall serue, after the Collects either of Morning & Evening prayer, Communion, or Letanie, by the discretion of the Minister.*

Assist

## Publique Baptisme.

**A**ssist vs mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy seruants toward the attainment of euerlasting saluation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may euer be defended by thy most gracious & ready helpe; through Christ our Lord, Amen.

**O** Almighty Lord and euerliuing God, vouchsafe wee beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie and gouerne both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy lawes, and in the works of thy commandements, that through thy most mightie protection, both here and euer, we may bee preserved in body and soule, through our Lord and Sauour Iesus Christ; Amen.

**G**raunt we beseech thee Almighty God, that the words which wee haue heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace bee so graffed inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in vs the fruit of liuing, to the honour and prayse of thy Name; through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**P**reuent vs, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious fauour, and further vs with thy continuall helpe; that in all our workes begun, continued, and ended in thee, wee may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtaine euerlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**A**lmighty God, the fountaine of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we aske, and our ignorance in asking, we beseech thee to haue compassion vpon our infirmitie, and those things which for our vnworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot aske; vouchsafe to giue vs, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that aske in thy Sonnes Name, we beseech thee mercifully to encline thine eares to vs; that haue made now our prayers & supplications vnto thee; and grant that those things which we haue faithfully asked

according to thy will, may effectually bee obtained, to the reliefe of our necessitie, and to the setting forth of thy glorie, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, vntill the end of the Homilie, concluding with the generall prayer (for the whole state of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one or moe of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serue.

¶ And there shall bee no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number to communicate with the Minister, according to his discretion.

¶ And if there bee not aboute twenty persons in the Parish, of discretion to receiue the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except foure or three at the least communicate with the Minister.

¶ And in Cathedrall and Collegiat Churches, where be many Ministers, and Deacons, they shall all receiue the Communion with the Minister euery Sunday at the least, except they haue a reasonable cause to the contrary.

¶ And to take away the superstition, which any person hath or might haue in the bread and wine: it shall suffice that the bread be such as is vsuall to be eaten at the table with other meates, but the best and purest wheate bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread and wine remaine, the Curate shall haue it to his owne vse.

¶ The bread and wine for the Communion, shall be provided by the Curate and Church-wardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall be discharged of such summes of money, or other duties, which hitherto they haue payed for the same by order of their houses euery Sunday.

¶ And note that euery Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeere, of which Easter to be one, and shall also receiue the Sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this booke appointed. And yereby at Easter, euery Parishioner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, Curate, or his or their Deputy or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due then and at that time to be payed.

## THE MINISTRATION OF BAPTISME to be vsed in the Church.

**I**t appeareth by ancient writers that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministred, but at two times in the yeere: At Easter and Whitsuntide. At which times it was openly ministred in the presence of all the Congregation. Which custome now being growen out of vse (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored againe) it is thought good to follow the same, as nere as conueniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most conuenient that Baptisme should not bee ministred but vpon Sundayes and other Holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation there present may testifie the receiuing of them that be newly baptized into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the Baptisme of Infants, euery man present may be put in remembrance of his owne profession made to God in his baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptisme be ministred in the English tongue. Neuerthelesse (if necessitie so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to be baptized vpon the Sunday or Holy day, the Parents shall giue knowledge ouer night, or in the Morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, to the Curate. And then the Godfathers, Godmothers, and people, with the children, must be ready at the Font, either immediatly after the last Lesson at Morning prayer, or else immediatly after the last Lesson at Evening prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Minister shall aske whether the children bee baptized, or no. If they answer, No: then shall the Minister say thus.

**D**earely beloued, forasmuch as all men be conceiued and borne in sinne, and that our Sauour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdome of God, except hee be regenerate and borne anew of water and the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call vpon God the Father, through our Lord Iesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will graunt to these children that thing, which by nature

they cannot haue, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and be receiued into Christs holy Church, and be made liuely members of the same.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

Let vs pray.

**A**lmighty and euerlasting God, which of thy great mercie diddest saue Noe and his family in the Arke from perishing by water; and also diddest safely leade the children of Israel thy people through the red sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptisme, and by the Baptisme of thy welbeloued Sonne Iesus Christ; diddest sanctifie the flood Jordan, and all other waters; to the mysticall washing away of sinne: Wee beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully looke vpon these children, sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being deliuered from thy wrath, may bee receiued into the Arke of Christs Church, & being stedfast in faith, ioyfull through hope, and rooted in charitie, may so passe the waues of this trouble-

## Publique Baptisme.

troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of eueralting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmightie and immortall God, the ayde of all that neede, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleue, & the resurrection of the dead: we cal vpon thee for these Infants, that they comming to thy holy Baptisme, may receiue remission of their sinnes by spirituall regeneration. Receiue them (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy welbeloued Sonne, saying, Aske, and you shall haue, seeke, and you shall finde, knocke, and it shall be opened vnto you. So giue now vnto vs that aske: let vs that seeke, finde: open the gate vnto vs that knocke, that these Infants may enioy the eueralting benediction of thy heauenly washing, and may come to the ete'nall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

¶ Heare the words of the Gospell written by  
S. Marke in the tenth Chapter.

Mar. 10. 13.

**A**T a certaine time they brought children to Christ that hee should touch them. And his Disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, he was displeas'd, and said vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto mee, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say vnto you, whosoever doeth not receiue the kingdome of God as a little child, hee shall not enter therein. And when hee had taken them vp in his armes, hee put his hands vpon them, and blessed them.

*¶ After the Gospell is read, the Minister shall make this brieue exhortation vpon the words of the Gospell.*

**F**riends you heare in this Gospell the words of our Saviour Christ, that hee commanded the children to bee brought vnto him: how hee blamed those that would haue kept them frō him: how hee exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceiue how by his outward gesture and deede, hee declared his good will toward them. For hee embraced them in his armes, hee laid his hands vpon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleue that hee will likewise fauourably receiue these present Infants, that hee will embrace them with the armes of his mercie, that hee will giue vnto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his eueralting kingdome. Wherefore, we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heauenly Father toward these Infants, declared by his Son Iesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that hee fauourably alloweth this charitable worke of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme: let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thanks vnto him, and say.

**A**lmightie and eueralting God, heauenly Father, we giue thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call vs to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy holy Spirit to these Infants, that they may be borne againe, and be made heires of eueralting saluation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for euer. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister shall speake vnto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wise.*

**W**elbeloued friends, yee haue brought these children here to be baptized, yee haue prayed that our Lord Iesus Christ would vouchsafe to receiue them, to lay his hands vpon them, to blesse them, to release them of their sinnes, to giue them the kingdome of heauen, and eueralting life. Yee haue heard also that our Lord Iesus Christ hath promised in his Gospell, to graunt all these things that yee haue prayed for: which promise hee for his part will most surely keepe and performe. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these Infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their suerties, that they will forsake the deuill and all his workes, and constantly beleue Gods holy word, and obediently keepe his commaundements.

*¶ Then shall the Minister demand of the Godfathers and Godmothers these questions following.*

Doest thou forsake the deuill and all his workes, the vaine pompe and glorie of the world, with all couetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

*Answer.*

I forsake them all.

*Minister.*

Doest thou beleue in God the Father almightie, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And that hee was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Marie, that hee suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that hee went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come againe at the end of the world to iudge the quicke and the dead? And doest thou beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and eueralting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I stedfastly beleue.

*Minister.*

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

*Answer.*

That is my desire.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

**O** Mercifull God, graunt that the olde Adam in these children may be buried, that the new man may be raised vp in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the spirit, may liue and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may haue power and strength to haue victorie, and to triumph against the deuill, the world and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministerie, may also be endued with heauenly vertues, and eueraltingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest liue and gouerne all things world without end. Amen.

**A**lmightie eueralting God, whose most dearly beloved Sonne Iesus Christ, for the forgiuenesse of our sinnes, did shed out of his most precious side both water & blood, and gaue commaundement to his disciples that they should goe teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost: regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy seruants which shall be baptized in this water, may receiue the fulnesse of thy grace, and euer remaine in the number of thy faithfull and elect children, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister take the childe in his hands, and aske the name: And naming the child, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying.*

**N**I Baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And if the childe be weake, it shall suffice to powre water vpon it saying the foresaid words.*

**N**I Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister shall make a crosse vpon the childes forehead, saying.*

**W**E receiue this childe into the Congregation of Christs flocke, and do signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to cōfesse the faith of Christ crucified, & manfully to fight vnder his banner, against sinne, the world, and the deuill, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and seruant vnto his liues end, Amen.

*¶ Then*

## Private Baptisme.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

**S**eeing now, dearly beloued brethren, that these children be regenerate, & grafted into the bodie of Christs congregation, let vs giue thanks vnto God for these benefits, and with one accorde make our prayers vnto Almighty God, that they may leade the rest of their life according to this beginning.

*¶ Then shall be said.*

Our Father which art in heauen &c.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

**W**ee yeeld thee heartie thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this Infant with thy holy spirit, to receiue him for thine owne childe by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy congregation: And humbly wee beseech thee to graunt, that he being dead vnto sinne, and liuing vnto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and vtterly abolish the whole bodie of sinne, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so hee may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Congregation, he may be inheritor of thine euerlasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ At the last end the Minister calling the Godfathers and Godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.*

**F**oasmuch as these children haue promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his workes, to beleecue in God, and to serue him: you must remember that it is your parts and dueties to see that these Infants bee taught, so soone as they shall be able to learne, what a solemne vowe, promise, and profession they haue made by you. And that they may know these things the better, yee shall call vpon them to heare Sermons, and chiefly you shall prouide that they may learne the Creede, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commaundements in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleecue to his soules health, and that these children may bee virtuously brought vp to leade a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwayes that Baptisme doth represent vnto vs our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like vnto him, that as hee died, and rose againe for vs, so should wee which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteousness, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

*¶ The Minister shall command that the children bee brought to the Bishop, to be confirmed of him, so soone as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commaundements, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, according as it is there expressed.*

### OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE Baptized in priuate houses in time of necessitie, by the Minister of the Parish, or any other lawfull Minister, that can be procured.

**H**e Pastors and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptisme of Infants any longer then the Sunday or other holy day next after the Child be borne, vntlesse vpon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approued.

And also they shall warne them, that without great cause and necessitie, they procure not their children to bee baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to doe, then Baptisme shall be administred on this fashion.

First, let the lawfull Minister, and them that be present, call vpon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the child being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or powre water vpon it, saying these words.

**N** Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And let them not doubt but that the childe so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to bee baptized againe. But yet neuerthelesse, if the childe which is after this sort Baptized, doe afterward liue, it is expedient that it bee brought into the Church, to the intent that if the Priest or Minister of the same Parish did himselfe baptize that child, the Congregation may bee certified of the true forme of Baptisme by him priuately before vsed. Or if the child were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the Parish, where the child was borne or christened, shall examine and trie, whether the child bee lawfully baptized or no. In which case if those that bring any childe to the Church, doe answere that the same childe is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,*

By whom was this childe baptized?

Who was present when the childe was baptized?

And because some things, essentiall to this Sacrament may happen to be omitted through feare or haste in such times of extremitie: therefore I demaund further of you.

With what matter was the childe baptized?

With what words was the childe baptized?

Whether thinke you the childe to lawfully and perfectly baptized?

*¶ And if the Minister shall finde by the answeres of such as bring the childe, that all things were done as they ought to bee: then shall he not christen the childe againe, but shall receiue him as one of the stocke of the true Christian people, saying thus.*

**I** Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according vnto due order, concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being borne in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the lauer of regeneration in Baptisme, receiued into the number of the children of God, and heires of euerlasting life. For our Lord Iesus Christ doeth not denie his grace and mercie vnto such infants, but most louingly doeth call them vnto him, as the holy Gospel doeth witnesse to our comfort on this wise.

**A**T a certaine time they brought children to Christ that hee should touch them. And his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, hee was displeased, and sayd vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verely I say vnto you, whoeuer doeth not receiue the kingdom of God as a little childe, hee shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them, and blessed them.

*¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this exhortation vpon the words of the Gospel.*

Friends,

## Private Baptisme.

**F**riends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that hee commaunded the children to be brought vnto him: how hee blamed those that would haue kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Yee perceiue how by his outward gesture and deed, hee declared his good will toward them. For he embraced them in his armes, he laid his hands vpon them, and blessed them. Doubt yee not therefore, but earnestly belecue that hee hath likewise fauourably receiued this present infant, that hee hath embraced him with the armes of his mercie, that hee hath giuen vnto him the blessing of eternall life, & made him partaker of his euerlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heauenly Father, declared by his Sonne Iesus Christ toward this infant, let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thanks vnto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himselfe taught, and in declaration of our faith, let vs recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

*¶ Here the Minister with the Godfathers and Godmothers shall say,*

*¶ Our father which art in heauen, &c*

*¶ Then shall the Priest demand the name of the childe, which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say.*

Doest thou in the name of this childe forsake the deuill & all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all the couetous desires of the same, the carnal desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

*Answer.*

I forsake them all.

*Minister.*

Doest thou in the name of this childe professe this faith, to belecue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his only begotten Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgine Marie, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that hee went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come againe at the end of the world to iudge the quicke and the dead? And do you in his name belecue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, resurrection, and euerlasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I stedfastly beleue.

*Let vs pray.*

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, heauenly Father, wee giue thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call vs to the knowledg of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledg, and confirme this faith in vs euermore, giue thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being borne againe, and being made heire of euerlasting saluation through our Lord Iesus Chsist, may continue thy seruant, and attaine thy promise, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ thy Sonne, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vnitie of the same holy Spirit euerlastingly, Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister make this exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.*

**F**oras much as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his workes, to belecue in God and to serue him: you must remember that it is your part and duetie to see that this infant bee taught, so soone as he shall be able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession hee hath made by you. And that hee may know these things the better, ye shall call vpon him to heare Sermons, and chiefly ye shall prouide that hee may learne the Creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandements in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleue to his soules health, and that this childe may be vertuously brought vp, to leade a godly and a Christian life, remembering alway that Baptisme doth represent vnto vs our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and bee made like vnto him, that as he died and rose againe for vs, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteoufnesse, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and dayly proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

And so forth as in Publike Baptisme.

*¶ But if they which bring the Infants to the Church, doe make such uncertaine answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appeare that the childe was baptized with water, In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essentiall parts of Baptisme) then let the Priest baptize it in forme aboue written, concerning publike Baptisme, saying that at the dipping of the childe in the Font, he shall vse this forme of wordes.*

If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

## THE ORDER OF CONFIRMATION, or laying on of hands vpon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith, according to the Catechisme following.

**T**O the end that Confirmation may bee ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receiue it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter shalbe Confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords Prayer, and the tenne Commandements, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as hee shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose him in. And this order is most conuenient to be obserued, for diuers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the yeeres of discretion, and haue learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may then themselues with their owne mouth, and with their owne consent, openly before the Church, ratific and confirme the same: and also promise that by the grace of God, they will euermore endeuour themselues faithfully to obserue and keepe such things as they by their owne mouth and confession haue assented vnto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministred to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer, they may receiue strength and defence against all temptations to sinne and the assaults of the world and the deuill, it is most meet to be ministred when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their owne flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the deuill, they begin to be in danger to fal into sundry kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the vsage of the Church in times past: whereby it was ordained that Confirmation



# The Catechisme.

Confirmation should be ministred to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs Religion, should openly professe their owne faith, and promise to be obedient vnto the will of God.

And that no man shall thinke that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation, he shall know for trueth, that it is certaine by Gods word, that children being baptizd, haue all things necessarie for their saluation, and be vndoubtedly saved.

## A Catechisme, that is to say, An instruction to be learned of euery child, before he be brought to be Confirmed by the Bishop.



*Question.*

What is your name?

*Answer.*

N. or M.

*Question.*

Who gaue you this name?

*Answer.*

My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the childe of God; and an inheritour

of the kingdome of heauen.

*Question.*

What did your Godfathers & Godmothers then for you?

*Answer.*

They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the deuill and all his works, the pomps, and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lustes of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleue all the Articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keepe Gods holy will and commandements, and walke in the same all the dayes of my life.

*Question.*

Doest thou not thinke that thou art bound to beleue, and to doe as they haue promised for thee?

*Answer.*

Yes verily: and by Gods helpe so I will. And I heartily thanke our heauenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of saluation, through Iesus Christ our Sauiour. And I pray God to giue me his grace, that I may continue in the same vnto my liues end.

*Question.*

Rehearse the Articles of thy beleefe.

*Answer.*

I beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth. And in Iesus Christ his only Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost; borne of the virgine Mary, suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day hee rose againe from the dead, he ascended into heauen, & sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence hee shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiuence of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life euerlasting. Amen.

*Question.*

What doest thou chiefly learne in these Articles of thy beleefe?

*Answer.*

First, I learne to beleue in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me and all mankinde.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

*Question.*

You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keepe Gods commandements. Tell me how many there be?

*Answer.*

Tenne.

*Question.*

Which be they?

*Answer.*

The same which God spake in the xx. Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy GOD, which haue brought thee out of the lande of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

i. Thou shalt haue none other gods but me.

ii. Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any grauen image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth: thou shalt not bow downe to them, nor worship them. For I the Lord thy God am a ielous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercie vnto thousands in them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

iii. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

iiii. Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day. Sixe dayes shalt thou labour, and doe all that thou hast to doe: but the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt doe no maner of worke, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man seruant, and thy maid seruant, thy cattel, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day; wherefore the Lord blessed the seuenth day, and hallowed it.

v. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy GOD giueth thee.

vi. Thou shalt doe no murther.

vii. Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

viii. Thou shalt not steale.

ix. Thou shalt not beare false witness against thy neighbour.

x. Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

*Question.*

What doest thou chiefly learne by these Commandements?

*Answer.*

I learne two things: My ductie towards God, and my ducty toward my neighbour.

*Question.*

What is thy ducty towards God?

*Answer.*

My ducty towards God is, to beleue in him, to feare him, and to loue him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to giue him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call vpon him, to honour his holy Name and his word, and to serue him truly all the dayes of my life.

*Question.*

What is thy ducty towards thy neighbour?

*Answer.*

My ductie towards my neighbour is, to loue him as my selfe, and doe to all men as I would they should doe vnto me. To loue, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his ministers. To submit my selfe to all my gouernours, teachers, spirituall pastors, and masters. To order my selfe lowly and reuerently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To be true and iust in all my dealing. To beare no malice nor

D

haired

## The Catechisme.

hatred in my heart. To keepe my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from euill speaking, lying and slandering. To keepe my bodie in temperance, sobernesse and chastitie. Not to couet nor desire other mens goods, but to learne and labour truely to get mine owne liuing, and to doe my ducty in that state of lite, vnto the which it shall please God to call me.

*Question.*

My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to doe these things of thy selfe, nor to walke in the commaundements of God, and to serue him, without his speciall grace, which thou must learne at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

*Answer.*

**O**ur Father which art in heauen, Halowed bee thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heauen: Giue vs this day our dayly bread. And forgiue vs our trespasses, as wee forgiue them that trespasse against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Question.*

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

*Answer.*

I desire my Lord God our heauenly Father, who is the giuer of all goodnesse, to send his grace vnto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serue him, and obey him as we ought to doe. And I pray vnto God, that he will send vs all things that be needful both for our soules and bodies. And that hee will be mercifull vnto vs, and forgiue vs our finnes, and that it will please him to saue and defend vs in all dangers, ghostly and bodily, and that he will keepe vs from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from euerlasting death. And this I trust hee will doe of his mercie and goodnesse, through our Lord Iesus Christ. And therefore I say Amen. So be it.

*Question.*

**H**ow many Sacraments hath Christ ordeined in his Church?

*Answer.*

Two onely as generally necessarie to saluation: that is to say, Baptisme, and the Supper of the Lord.

*Question.*

What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

*Answer.*

I meane an outward and visble signe, of an inward and spirituall grace giuen vnto vs, ordeined by Christ himselfe, as a meane whereby we receiue the same, and a pledge to assure vs thereof.

*Question.*

How many parts are there in a Sacrament?

*Answer.*

Two: the Outward visble signe, and the Inward Spirituall Grace.

*Question.*

What is the Outward visble Signe, or forme in Baptisme?

*Answer.*

Water: wherein the person baptized is dipped, or sprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost.*

*Question.*

What is the Inward and spirituall Grace?

*Answer.*

A death vnto sinne, and a New birth vnto righteoufnes: For beeing by Nature borne in sinne, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of Grace.

*Question.*

What is required of persons to be baptized?

*Answer.*

Repentance, whereby they forsake sinne: and Faith, whereby they stedfastly beleue the promises of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

*Question.*

Why then are Infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age, they cannot performe them?

*Answer.*

Yes: they doe performe them by their Sureties, who promise and vowe them both, in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to performe.

*Question.*

Why was the Sacrament of the Lordes Supper ordeined?

*Answer.*

For the continuall remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receiue thereby.

*Question.*

What is the outward part, or signe of the Lordes Supper?

*Answer.*

Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be receiued.

*Question.*

What is the inward part, or thing signified?

*Answer.*

The Body and Blood of Christ, which are verely and in deede taken and receiued of the faithfull in the Lordes Supper.

*Question.*

What are the Benefits, whereof we are partakers thereby?

*Answer.*

The strengthening and refreshing of our soules by the Body and Blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

*Question.*

What is required of them which come to the Lordes Supper?

*Answer.*

To examine themselves whether they repent them true-ly of their former finnes, stedfastly purposing to leade a Newe life: haue a liuely faith in Gods mercie through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in Charitie with all men.

¶ So soone as the children can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the tenne Commandements, and also can answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as hee shall appoynt) shall by his discretion aspose them in: then shall they bee brought to the Bishoppe by one that shall bee his God-father or God-mother, that every childe may haue a witnessse of his confirmation. And the Bishop shall confirme them on this wise.

## Confirmation, or laying on of hands.



Vr helpe is in the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.*

Which hath made heauen and earth.

*Minister.*

Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.*

Henceforth world without end.

*Minister.*

Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our crie come vnto thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

**A**lmightie and euerliuing God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy seruants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast giuen vnto them forgiuenesse of all their finnes: strengthen them we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and dayly increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the Spirit of Wisdome, and

## Of Matrimonie.

and vnderstanding, the spirit of Countaile and ghostly strength, the spirit of Knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy feare. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall lay his hand vpon euery childe severally, saying.

Defend, O Lord, this childe with thy heauenly grace, that he may continue thine for euer, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and mote; vntill hee come vnto thy euerlasting kingdome. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say.

Let vs pray.

**A**lmightie and euerliuing God, which makest vs both to will, and to doe those things that be good and acceptable vnto thy Maiestie, wee make our humble supplications vnto thee for these children, vpon whom (after the example of the holy Apostles) wee haue laid our hands, to certifie them (by this Signe) of thy fauour and gracious goodnesse toward them: let thy fatherly hand, wee beseech thee, euer be ouer them: let thy holy Spirit euer be with them, and so leade them in the knowledge and obedience of thy Word, that in the ende they may obtaine the Euerlasting life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liueth and reigneth one God; world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall blesse the children, saying thus.  
**T**he blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be vpon you, and remaine with you for euer. Amen.

The Curate of euery Parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently vpon Sundayes and Holy dayes, halfe an houre before Euening prayer, openly in the Church, instruct and examine so many children of his Parish sent vnto him, as the time will serue, and as he shall thinke conuenient, in some part of this Catechisme.

And all Fathers, Mothers, Masters, and Dames, shall cause their children, seruants and prentises (which haue not learned their Catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to heare, and bee ordered by the Curate, vntill such time as they haue learned all that is appointed for them to learne.

And whensoever the Bishop shall giue knowledge for children to be brought before him to any conuenient place for their Confirmation, then shall the Curate of euery Parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all these children of his Parish, which can say the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandments, and also how many of them can answere to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.

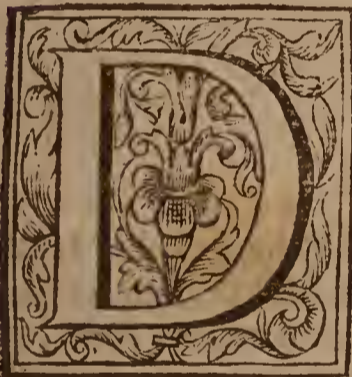
And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, vntill such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be confirmed.

### The forme of solemnization of Matrimonie.

**F**irst, the Banes must be asked three severall Sundayes, or Holy dayes, in the time of Service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in diuers Parishes, the Banes must be asked in both Parishes: and the Curate of the one Parish, shall not solemnize Matrimonie betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banes being thrice asked, from the Curate of the other Parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimonie, the persons to be married, shall come into the body of the Church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the Minister shall say thus.



Dearely beloued friends, wee are gathered together heere in the sight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to ioyne together this man and this woman in holy Matrimonie, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in Paradise, in the time of mans innocencie, signifying vnto

vs the mysticall vnion that is betwixt Christ & his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand vnadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnal lusts and appetites, like brut beasts that haue no vnderstanding, but reuerently, discreetly, aduisedly, soberly, and in the feare of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimonie was ordeined. One was the procreation of children, to be brought vp in the feare and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordeined for a remedie against sinne, and to auoid fornication, that such persons as haue not the gift of continencie, might marrie, and keepe themselues vndefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, helpe & comfort that the one ought to haue of the other, both in prosperitie and aduersitie, into the which holy estate these two persons present come nowe to be ioyned. Therefore if any man can shew any iust cause why they may not lawfully be ioyned together, let him now speake, or els hereafter for euer hold his peace.

¶ And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say.

**I** Require and charge you, (as you will answere at the dreadfull day of iudgment, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you doe knowe any impediment why you may not be lawfully ioyned together in Matrimonie, that ye confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods

word doeth allow, are not ioyned together by God, neither is their Matrimonie lawfull.

¶ At which day of marriage, if any man doe alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimonie by Gods Lawe or the Lawes of this Realme, and will be bound, and sufficient sweties with him to the parties, or els put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married doe susteine, to prooue his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred vnto such time as the truth bee tried. If no impediment bee alledged, then shall the Curate say vnto the man.

**N** Wilt thou haue this woman to thy wedded wife, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimonie? Wilt thou loue her, comfort her, honour, and keepe her in sicknesse and in health? and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto her, so long as you both shall liue?

The man shall answere.

I will.

Then shall the Minister say to the woman.

**N** Wilt thou haue this man to thy wedded husband, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimonie? wilt thou obey him, and serue him, loue, honour, and keepe him in sicknesse and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto him, so long as you both shall liue?

The woman shall answere.

I will.

Then shall the Minister say.

Who giueth this woman to be married to this man?

¶ And the Minister receiuing the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to giue their troth to other, the man first saying.

**I** N. Take thee N. to my wedded wife, to haue and to holde, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to loue and to cherish, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

## Of Matrimonie.

¶ Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking againe the man by the right hand, shall say.

I N. Take thee N. to my wedded husband, to haue and to holde, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to loue, cherish, and to obey, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I giue thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they againe loose their hands, and the man shall giue vnto the woman a Ring, laying the same vpon the booke, with the accustomed duety to the Minister and Clerke. And the Minister taking the Ring, shall deliuer it vnto the man to put it vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Minister shall say.

With this Ring I thee wedde, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the man leauing the Ring vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say.

Let vs pray.

**O** Eternal God, creator and preseruer of all mankind, giuer of all spirituall grace, the author of euerlasting life, send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy Name, that as Isahac and Rebecca liued faithfully together, so these persons may surely performe and keepe the vow and couenant betwixt them made (whereof this Ring giuen and receiued is a token and pledge) and may euer remaine in perfect loue and peace together, and liue according to thy Lawes, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister ioyne their right hands together, and say.  
Those whome God hath ioyned together, let no man put asunder.

¶ Then shall the Minister speake vnto the people.

Forasmuch as N. and N. haue consented together in holy wedlocke, and haue witnessed the same before God and this companie, and thereto haue giuen and pledged their troth either to other, and haue declared the same by giuing and receiuing of a Ring, and by ioyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together. In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the Minister shall adde this blessing.

**G**od the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserue, and keepe you, the Lord mercifully with his fauour looke vpon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so liue together in this life, that in the world to come ye may haue life euerlasting, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister or Clerkes going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.

Beati omnes. Psal. Cxxviij.

Beati omnes.  
Psal. 128.

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lorde: and walke in his wayes.

For thou shalt eate the labour of thy hands: O well is thee, and happie shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall bee as the fruitfull Vine: vpon the walles of thine house.

Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy Table.

Loe, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Or else this Psalm.

Deus misereatur.  
Psal. 67.

**G**OD be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and shewe vs the light of his countenance, and bee mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may be knowen vpon the earth: thy sauing health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nation reioyce & be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her encrease: and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne: and to the holy Ghost,

As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer shalbe: world without end. Amen.

¶ The Psalm ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore afore the Lords Table, the Minister standing at the Table, and turning his face toward them, shall say,

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

Answer.

Christ haue mercie vpon vs.

Minister.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.  
And leade vs not into temptation, &c.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord saue thy seruant, and thy handmaid.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord send them helpe from thy holy place.

Answer.

And euermore defend them.

Minister.

Be vnto them a towre of strength.

Answer.

From the face of their enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our crie come vnto thee.

Minister.

**O** God of Abraham, God of Isahac, God of Iacob, blesse these thy seruants, and sowe the seede of eternal life in their mindes, that whatsoeuer in thy holy word they shall profitably learne, they may indeed fulfil the same. Looke, O Lord, mercifully vpon them from heauen, and blesse them. And as thou diddest send thy blessing vpon Abraham, and Sara, to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, that they obeying thy will, and alwayes being in safetie vnder thy protection, may abide in thy loue vnto their liues ende, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ This prayer next following, shall be omitted, where the woman is past childbirth.

**O** Mercifull Lord, and heauenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankinde is increased: wee beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also liue together so long in godly loue and honestie, that they may see their childrens children, vnto the third and fourth generation, vnto thy prayse & honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**O** God, which by thy mighty power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) diddest appoint that out of man (created after thine owne image and similitude) woman should take her beginning, and knitting them together, diddest teach, that it should neuer be lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by Matrimonie hast made one.

O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimonie to such an excellent mysterie, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and vnitie betwixt Christ and his Church: looke mercifully vpon these thy seruants, that both this man may loue his wife, according

to

## The visitation of the sicke.

to thy word, as Christ did loue his spouse the Church, who gaue himselfe for it, louing & cherishing it euen as his owne flesh: and also that this woman may be louing and amiable to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobrietie and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord blesse them both, and grant them to inherite thy euerlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

**A**lmightie God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eue, and did sanctifie and ioine them together in marriage, powre vpon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, that yee may please him both in bodie and soule, and liue together in holy loue vnto your liues end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall begin the Communion. And after the Gospel shall be said a Sermon, wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any marriage) the office of a man and wife shall be declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall read this that followeth.*

**A**ll yee which be married, or which intend to take the holy state of Matrimonie vpon you, heare what holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands toward their wiues, and wiues toward their husbands.

Ephes. 5. 20.  
&c.

S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians the fifth Chapter, doeth giue this commandement to all married men. Yee husbands, loue your wiues, euen as Christ loued the Church, and hath giuen himselfe for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountaine of water, through the word, that hee might make it vnto himselfe a glorious congregation, not hauing spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to loue their owne wiues as their owne bodies. Hee that loueth his owne wife, loueth himselfe: For neuer did any man hate his owne flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, euen as the Lorde doeth the Congregation, for wee are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leaue father and mother, and shall be ioyned vnto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mysterie is great, but I speake of Christ, and of the Congregation. Neuertheless, let euery one of you so loue his owne wife, euen as himselfe.

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, Col. 3. 19. speaketh thus to all men that be married: Yee men, loue your wiues, and be not bitter vnto them.

Heare also what S. Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith vnto all men that are married: Yee husbands, dwell with your wiues according to knowledge, giuing honour vnto the wife, as vnto the weaker vessell, and as heires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto yee haue heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise yee wiues, heare and learne your duty toward your husbands, euen as it is plainly set foorth in holy Scripture.

S. Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Yee women, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as vnto the Lord. For the husband is the wiues head, euen as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the Sauour of the whole bodie.

Therefore as the Church or Congregation is subiect vnto Christ: so likewise let the wiues also be in subiection vnto their owne husbands in all things. And againe he sayth, Let the wife reuerence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul giueth you this short lesson: Yee wiues, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as it is conuenient in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doeth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wiues be subiect to their owne husbands, so that if any obey not the Word, they may be wonne without the Word, by the conuersation of the wiues, while they behold your chaste conuersation coupled with feare: Whose apparell let it not be outward, with braided haire, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell: but let the hidde man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this maner (in the old time) did the holy womē which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subiect to their owne husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters yee are made, doing well, and not being dismaied with any feare.

*¶ The new married persons (the same day of their marriage) must receiue the holy Communion.*

## ¶ The Order for the visitation of the sicke.

*¶ The Minister entring into the sicke persons house, shall say,*  
Peace be in this house, and to all that dwell in it.

*¶ When he cometh into the sicke mans presence, he shall say, kneeling downe.*



Remember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare vs good Lord, spare thy people, whome thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and bee not angry with vs for euer.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

Christ haue mercie vpon vs.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation, &c.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruant.

*Answer.*

Which putteth his trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send him helpe from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And euermore mightily defend him.

*Minister.*

Let the enemy haue none aduantage of him.

*Answer.*

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

*Minister.*

Be vnto him, O Lord, a strong towre.

*Answer.*

From the face of his enemy.

*Minister.*

Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Minister.*

**O** Lord looke downe from heauen, behold, visit and relieue this thy seruant. Looke vpon him with the eyes of thy mercie, giue him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keepe him in perpetuall peace and safetie, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**H**ear vs Almighty and most mercifull God and Sauiour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy seruant, which is grieued with sicknesse: visite him, O Lord, as thou didst visite Peters wiues mother, and the captaines seruant. So visite and restore vnto this sicke person his former health (if it bee thy will) or els giue him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painefull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life euerlasting, Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sicke person after this forme, or other like.*

## The visitation of the sicke.

**D**earely beloued, know this, that Almighty God is the Lorde of life and death, and ouer all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: Wherefore, whatsoeuer your sicknesse is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soeuer this sicknesse is sent vnto you, whether it be to trie your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increafe of glory and endlesse felicitie, or else it be sent vnto you to correct and amend in you whatsoeuer doeth offend the eyes of your heauenly Father: Know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and beare your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his deare Sonne Iesus Christes sake, and render vnto him humble thankes for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selfe wholly to his will, it shall turne to your profite, and helpe you forward in the right way that leadeth vnto euclasting life.

*If the person visited be very sicke, then the Curate may ende his exhortation in this place.*

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: For whom the Lord loueth, hee chastiseth: yea, as S. Paul sayth, hee scourgeth euery sonne which he receiueth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himselfe vnto you, as vnto his owne children. What sonne is hee that the Father chastiseth not? If yee be not vnder correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are yee bastards and not children. Therefore, seeing that when our carnall fathers doe correct vs, we reuerently obey them: shall we not now much rather bee obedient to our spirituall Father, and so liue? And they for a fewe dayes doe chastise vs, after their owne pleasure: but he doeth chastise vs for our profite, to the intent he may make vs partakers of his holinesse. These wordes (good brother) are Gods wordes, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that wee should patiently and with thanksgiuing, beare our heauenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of aduersitie it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visite vs. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to bee made like vnto Christ, by suffering patiently aduersities, troubles, and sicknesse. For hee himselfe went not vp to ioy, but first he suffered paine, hee entered not into his glory, before hee was crucified: So truly our way to eternall ioy is, to suffer here with Christ, and our doore to enter into eternall life is, gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise againe from death, and dwell with him in euclasting life. Now therefore, taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made vnto God in your baptisme. And for as much as after this life there is a count to be giuen vnto the righteous Iudge, of whom all must be iudged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your selfe, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your selfe for your owne faults, you may finde mercie at your heauenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearefull iudgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the Articles of our faith, that you may knowe whether you doe beleue as a Christian man should, or no.

*Here the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the faith, saying thus.*

Doest thou beleue in God the Father Almighty?  
(And so forth as it is in Baptisme.)

*Then shall the Minister examine whether he be in charitie with all the world, exhorting him to forgiue from the bottome of his heart all persons that haue offended him, and if hee haue offended other, to aske them forgiuenesse, and where he hath done iniurie or wrong to any man, that hee make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if hee haue not afore disposed his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what hee oweth, and what is owing vnto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietnesse of his executours. But men must bee oft admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.*

*These words before rehearsed, may be said before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.*

*The Minister may not forget, nor omit to mooue the sicke person (and that most earnestly) to liberalitie toward the poore.*

*Here shall the sicke person make a speciall confession if hee feelee his conscience troubled with any weightie matter. After which confession, the Minister shall absolue him after this sort.*

**O**Vr Lord Iesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church, to absolue all sinners which truly repent and beleue in him, of his great mercie forgiue thee thine offences, and by his authoritie committed to me, I absolue thee from all thy sinnes, in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*And then the Minister shall say the Collect following.*

¶ Let vs pray.

**O** Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies doest so put away the sinnes of those which truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more, open thine eye of mercie vpon this thy seruant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiuenesse. Renuue in him (most louing Father) whatsoeuer hath bene decayed by the fraud and malice of the deuill, or by his owne carnall will and frailnesse: preferue and continue this sicke member in the vnitie of the Church, consider his contrition, accept his teares, asswage his paine, as shall bee seene to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust onely in thy mercie, impute not vnto him his former sinnes, but take him vnto thy fauour, through the merits of thymost dearely beloued Sonne Iesus Christ, Amen.

*Then shall the Minister say this Psalm.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer bee put to confusion: but rid me and deliuer me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare vnto me, and saue me.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe mee, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

Through thee haue I bene holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe, my prayse shall be alway of thee.

I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth bee filled with thy prayse: (that I may sing of thy glory) and honour all the day long.

Cast mee not away in the time of age: forsake mee not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

Goe not farre from me, O God: my God haste thee to helpe me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me euill.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will prayse thee more and more.

My mouth shall dayly speake of thy righteousness and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught mee from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderous workes.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine olde age, when I am gray headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

O what

In te Domine speraui. Psal. 71.

## The buriall of the dead.

O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed me, and yet diddest thou turne and refresh mee: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

Therefore wil I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musicke: vnto thee will I sing vpon the Harpe, O thou holy one of Israel.

My lips wil be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast deliuered.

My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer &c.

Adding this.

O Saviour of the world, saue vs, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed vs, helpe vs wee beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

**T**He Almighty Lord, which is a most strong towre to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heauen, in earth, and vnder the earth doe bow and obey, bee now and euermore thy defence, and make thee know and feele, that there is none other name vnder heauen giuen to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receiue health and saluation, but onely the Name of our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

## The Communion of the Sicke.

**F**Orasmuch as all mortall men be subiect to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and euer vncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may bee alwayes in a readinesse to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their Parishioners to the oft receiuing (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they doe, they shall haue no cause in their sudden visitation to be vnquiet for lacke of the same. But if the sicke person be not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receiue the Communion in his house, then he must giue knowledge ouer night, or else early in the Morning, to the Curate, signifying also how many bee appointed to communicate with him: And hauing a conuenient place in the sicke mans house, where the Curate may reuerently minister, and a good number to receiue the Communion with the sicke person, with all things necessarie for the same, hee shall there minister the holy Communion.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty and euerliuing God, maker of mankinde, which doest correct those whome thou doest loue, and chastisest euery one whome thou doest receiue: we beseech thee to haue mercie vpon this thy seruant, visited with thy hand, and to graunt that hee may take his sickness patiently, and recouer his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soule shall depart from the bodie, it may bee without spot presented vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Heb. 12. ver. 5

**M**Y sonne, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loueth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth euery sonne whome he receiueth.

The Gospel.

Ioh. 5. ver. 24.

**V**erely, verely I say vnto you, hee that heareth my word, and beleueth on him that sent mee, hath euerlasting life, and shall not come vnto damnation, but he passeth from death vnto life.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the

Priest shall first receiue Communion himselfe, and after minister vnto them that bee appointed to communicate with the sicke.

¶ But if a man either by reason of extremitie of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of companie to receiue with him, or by any other iust impediment, doe not receiue the Sacrament of Christs body and blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if hee doctruely repent him of his sinnes, and stedfastly beleue that Iesus Christ hath suffered death vpon the Crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefites hee hath thereby, and giuing him heartie thanks therefore, hee doeth eate and drinke the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health, although he doe not receiue the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sicke person is visited, and receiueth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition, shall cut off the forme of the visitation at the Psalme, (In thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust) and goe straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of Plague, Sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbors can bee gotten to communicate with the sicke in their houses, for feare of the infection, vpon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may alonely communicate with him.

## The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The Minister meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Minister and Clerkes shall sing, and so goe either into the Church, or toward the graue.

Iohn. 1. 1, 2, 5, 26,

**I** Am the resurrection and the life (sayth the Lord) hee that beleueth in mee, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he liue. And whosoever liueth, and beleueth in me, shall not die for euer.

Iob 19. 25, 26, 27.

**I** Knowe that my Redeemer liueth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall bee covered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my selfe shall beholde him, not with other, but with the same eyes.

**W**E brought nothing into this world, neither may we carie anie thing out of this world. The Lord giueth, and the Lorde taketh away. Fuen as it pleaseth the Lord, so commeth things to passe: Blessed bee the Name of the Lord.

1. Tim. 6. 7.  
Iob 1. 21.

¶ When they come to the graue, while the corps is made readie to bee layd into the earth, the Minister shall say, or the Minister and Clerkes shall sing.

**M**An that is borne of a woman, hath but a short time to liue, and is full of miserie. Hee commeth vp and is cut downe like a flower: hee fleeth as it were a shadowe, and neuer continueth in one stay. In the midst of life, we be in death: of whom may we seeke for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sinnes iustly art displeas'd? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lorde most

Iob 14. 1, 2.

## The buriall of the dead.

most mightie, O holy and most mercifull Sauour, deliuer vs not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord the secrets of our hearts, shut not vp thy mercitull eyes to our prayers: But spare vs Lord most holy, O God most mightie, O holy and mercifull Sauour, thou most worthy Iudge eternall, suffer vs not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

¶ *Then while the earth shall be cast vpon the body, by some standing by, the minister shall say.*

**F**orasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercie, to take vnto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like to his glorious body, according to the mightie working, whereby hee is able to subdue all things to himselfe.

¶ *Then shall be sung or said.*

Reuel. 14. 13.

**I** Heard a voice from heauen, saying vnto mee; Write, From hencefoorth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: Euen so saith the spirit, that they rest from their labours.

¶ *Then shall follow this Lesson taken out of the 15. Chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.*

1. Cor. 15. 20.

**C**hrisť is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleepe. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, euen so by Christ shal all be made aliue, but euery man in his owne order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christis at his comming. Then commeth the ende, when he hath deliuered vp the kingdome to God the Father, when he hath put downe all rule, and all authoritie and power. For hee must reigne till he put all his enemies vnder his feete. The last enemy that shall bee destroyed, is death. For he hath put all things vnder his feete. But when he saith, All things are put vnder him, it is manifest that hee is excepted which did put all things vnder him. When all things are subdued vnto him, then shall the sonne also himselfe be subiect vnto him that put all things vnder him, that God may bee all in all. Else what doe they which are baptized ouer the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized ouer them? yea, and why stand we alway then in ieopardie? By our reioycing which I haue in Christ Iesus our Lord, I die dayly. That I haue fought with beasts at Ephesus after the maner of men, what aduantage it me, if the dead rise not againe? Let vs cate and drinke, for to morrow we shall die. Be not yee deceiued, euill words corrupt good maners. Awake truely out of sleepe, and sinne not. For some haue not the knowledge of God. I speake this to your shame. But some man will say, How rise the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou foole, that which thou sowest, is not quickned except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corne, as of wheate or some other: but God giueth it a body at his pleasure, to euery seede his owne body. All flesh is not one maner of flesh: but there is one maner of flesh of men, another maner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestiaall bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celestiaall is one, and the glorie of the terrestriall is another. There is one maner of glory of the Sunne, another glory of the Moone, and another glorie of the Starres. For one Starre differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth againe in incorruption: it is sown in dishonour, it riseth againe in honour: it is sown in weaknesse, it riseth againe in power: it is sown a naturall body, it riseth againe a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, The first man Adam was made a liuing soule, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth earthie: The second man is the Lord from heauen, heauenly. As is the earthie, such are they that be earthie. And as is the heauenly, such are they that are heauenly. And as wee haue borne the image of the earthie, so shall wee beare the image of the

heauenly. This say I brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherite the kingdome of God, neither doeth corruption inherite incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mysterie. We shall not all sleepe, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trumpe. For the trumpe shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and wee shall be changed: for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortalitye. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortalitye, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is writtē, Death is swallowed vp into victorie: Death where is thy sting? Hell where is thy victorie? The sting of death is sinne, and the strength of sinne is the law: but thanks be vnto God, which hath giuen vs victorie through our Lord Iesus Christ. Therefore my deare brethren, bee ye stedfast and vnmoueable, alwayes rich in the worke of the Lord, forasmuch as yee know how that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord.

¶ *The Lesson ended, the minister shall say.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

*Christ haue mercy vpon vs.*

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

¶ *Our father, &c. And leade vs not, &c.*

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill Amen.

*Minister.*

**A**lmighty God, with whom do liue the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in who the soules of them that be elected, after they be deliuered from the burden of the flesh, be in ioy and felicitie: We giue thee hearty thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliuer this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnes, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdome, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may haue our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soule, in thy eternall and euerlasting glory. Amen.

*The Collect.*

**O**mercifull God, the father of our Lord Iesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom who soeuer beleeueth, shall liue though he die, and who soeuer liueth, and beleeueth in him, shall not die eternally, who also taught vs (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to be sorry as men without hope, for them that sleepe in him: wee meekely beseech thee, O Father, to raise vs from the death of sinne vnto the life of righteousnesse, that when we shall depart this life, wee may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doeth: and that at the generall resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, & receiue that blessing which thy welbeloued Sonne shall then pronounce to all that loue and feare thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receiue the kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world: Grant this, wee beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Iesus Christ our mediatur and redeemer. Amen.

### ¶ The Thankesgiuing of women after childebirth, commonly called the Churching of women.

¶ *The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneele downe in some conuenient place, nigh vnto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words or such like, as the case shall require.*

**F**orasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to giue you safe deliuerance, and hath preferred you in the great danger of childebirth, ye shall therefore giue heartie thanks vnto God, and pray.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say this Psalme.*

**I** haue lifted vp mine eyes vnto the hilles: from whence commeth my helpe. My helpe commeth euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

He



## A Commination.

He will not suffer thy foote to bee mooued: and hee that keepeth thee, will not sleepe.  
Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: nor the Moone by night.

The Lord shall preferue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

The Lord shall preferue thy going out, and thy comming in: from this time foorth for euermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.  
Christ haue mercie vpon vs.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.  
Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation  
*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill, Amen.  
*Priest.*

O Lord saue this woman thy seruant.  
*Answer.*

Which putteth her trust in thee.  
*Priest.*

Bee thou to her a strong towre.  
*Answer.*

From the face of heremie.  
*Priest.*

Lord heare our prayer.  
*Answer.*

And let our crie come vnto thee.  
*Priest.*

¶ Let vs pray.

**O** Almighty God, which hast deliuered this woman thy seruant from the great paine and perill of child-birth: graunt we beseech thee most mercifull Father, that shee through thy helpe, may both faithfully liue, and walke in her vocation, according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of euerlasting glory in the life to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ The woman that commeth to giue her thanks, must offer her accustomed offrings: and if there be a Communion, it is conuenient that shee receiue the holy Communion.

### ¶ A Commiation against sinners, with certaine prayers to be vsed diuers times in the yeere.

¶ After Morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Litanie shall be said after the accustomed maner: which ended, the Minister shall goe into the Pulpit, and say thus.

**B**rethren, in the Primitiue Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their soules might be saued in the day of the Lord: and that other admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, vntill the said discipline may be restored againe (which thing is much to bee wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the 27. Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that yee should answer to euery sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather bee called to earnest and true repentance, and may walke more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which yee affirme with your owne mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Deut. 27. 15.  
Cursed is the man that maketh any carued or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hands of the craftesman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

¶ And the people shall answer and say,

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother, Deut. 27. 16.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is hee that remoueth away the marke of his neighbours land. Deut. 27. 17.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is hee that maketh the blinde to goe out of his way. Deut. 27. 18.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is hee that letteth in iudgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widowes. Deut. 27. 19.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. Deut. 27. 24.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife. Leuit. 20. 10.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is hee that taketh reward to slay the soule of innocent blood. Deut. 27. 25.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed is hee that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord. Ierem. 17. 5.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Cursed are the vnmercifull, the fornicators, & adulterers, and the couetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners. Matt. 23. 4. 1. Cor. 6. 9. 10. Gala. 5. 19. 20, 21.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

**N**ow seeing that all they bee acursed (as the Prophet Dauid beareth witness) which doe erre and goe astray from the Commandements of God, let vs (remembering the dreadfull iudgement hanging ouer our heads, and being alwayes at hand) returne vnto our Lord God, with all contrition and meekenesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, & seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. \* For now is the axe put vnto the roote of the trees, so that euery tree which bringeth not foorth good fruit, is hewen downe and cast into the fire.

\* It is a fearefull thing to fall into the hands of the liuing God: he shal powre downe raine vpon the sinners, \* snares, fire and brimstone, storme and tempest, this shall bee their portion to drinke. For loe, \* the Lord is come out of his place, to visite the wickednesse of such as dwell vpon the earth. But \* who may abide the day of his comming? Who shall be able to endure when hee appeareth? \* His fanne is in his hand, and he will purge his floore, and gather his wheat into his barn: but hee will burne the chaffe with vnquenchable fire. \* The day of the Lord commeth as a theefe in the night, and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come vpon them, as sorrow commeth vpon a woman trauailing with childe, and they shall not escape. Then \* shall appeare the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornnesse of their heart haue heaped

## A Commination.

Pro. 1.28,29. heaped vnto themselues, which despised the goodnesse, patience, and long sufferance of God, when hee called them continually to repentance. \* Then shall they call vpon me (saith the Lord) but I will not heare, they shall seeke me early, but they shall not find mee, and that because they hated knowledge, and receiued not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to \* knocke, when the doore shall bee shut, and too late to crie for mercie, when it is the time of iustice. O terrible voice of most iust iudgement, which shall bee pronounced vpon them, when it shall be said vnto them, \* Goe yee cursed into the fire euerlasting, which is prepared for the deuil and his angels.

2. Cor. 6. 2. \* Therefore brethren, take wee heede betime, while the day of saluation lasteth, for the night commeth, when no man can worke: but \* let vs while we haue the light, beleeue in the light, and walke as the children of the light, that wee bee not cast into the vter darknesse, \* where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let vs not abuse the goodnesse of God, which calleth vs mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pitie, promisseth vs forgiuenesse of that which is past, if (with a whole mind and true heart) we returne vnto him. \* For though our finnes be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow, and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll.

Ezek. 18.30. \* Turne you cleane (saith the Lord) from all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not be your destruction. Cast away from you all your vngodlinesse that yee haue done, make you new hearts, and a new Spirit. Wherefore will yee die, O yee house of Israel, seeing that I haue no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turne you then, and yee shall liue.

1. Ioh. 2. 1, 2. \* Although wee haue sinned, yet haue we an Aduocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our finnes.

Eesai. 53. 5. \* For hee was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let vs therefore returne vnto him, who is the mercifull receiuer of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selues, that he is ready to receiue vs, and most willing to pardon vs, if we come to him with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selues vnto him, and from henceforth walke in his wayes, \* if we will take his easie yoke and light burden vpon vs, to follow him in lowlinesse, patience, and charitie, and bee ordered by the gouernance of his holy spirit, seeking alwayes his glorie and seruing him duely in our vocation, with thanksgiving. Thus if we doe, Christ will deliuer vs from the curse of the Law, and from the extreme malediction which shall light vpon them that shall bee set on the left hand, and he will set vs on his \* right hand, and giue vs the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding vs to take possession of his glorious kingdome, vnto the which hee vouchsafe to bring vs all for his infinite mercie. Amen.

*¶ Then shall they all kneele vpon their knees, and the Minister and Clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letanie) shall say this Psalme.*

Miserere mei  
Deus. Psal. 51.

**H**ue mercie vpon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies doe away mine offences.

Wash me throughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I acknowledge my faults: & my sin is euer before me.

Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest be iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceiued me.

But loe, thou requirest trueth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall bee cleane: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me heare of ioy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken may reioyce.

Turne thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeedes.

Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy spirit from me.

O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and stablish me with thy free spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

Deliuere me from bloodguiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lippes (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I giue it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart (O God) wilt thou not despise.

O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Hierusalem.

Then shalt thou bee pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer yong bullockes vpon thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

Christ haue mercie vpon vs.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill, Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruants.

*Answer.*

Which put their trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send them helpe from aboue.

*Answer.*

And euermore mightily defend them.

*Minister.*

Helpe vs, O God, our Sauour.

*Answer.*

And for the glory of thy names sake deliuer vs, be mercifull vnto vs sinners for thy Names sake.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our crie come vnto thee.

*¶ Let vs pray.*

**O** Lord we beseech thee mercifully heare our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their finnes vnto thee, that they, whose consciences by sinne are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may bee absolued through Christ our Lord, Amen.

**O** Most mightie God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that hee should rather turne from sinne, and bee saued: mercifully forgiue vs our trespasses, receiue and comfort vs, which be grieued & wearied with the burden of our sins: thy propertie is to haue mercy, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgiue sins. Spare vs therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whome thou hast redeemed: enter not into iudgement with thy seruants, which be vile earth, and miserable sinners: but so turne thine ire from vs, which meekly knowledge our vilenesse, and truly repent vs of our faults: so make haste to helpe vs in this world, that we may euer liue with thee in the world to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.*

**T**urne thou vs, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be fauourable, O Lord, be fauourable to thy people, which turne to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long suffering, & of great pitie. Thou sparest when we deserue punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest vpon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Heare vs, O Lord, for thy mercie is great, & after the multitude of thy mercies looke vpon vs.

THE ENDE.



THE PSALMES OF DA-  
VID, OF THAT TRANSLA-  
TION, WHICH IS COMMONLY  
USED IN THE CHURCH.

*Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.*

Morning  
prayer.



Blessed is the man that hath  
not walked in the counsell of  
the vngodly, nor stand in the  
way of sinners: and hath not  
fit in the seate of the scoreful.  
2 But his delight is in the  
Law of the Lord: and in his  
Law will he exercise himselfe  
day and night.

3 And he shall bee like a  
tree planted by the water side:

that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His lease also shall not wither: and looke whatsoeuer  
he doeth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the vngodly, it is not so with them: but they are  
like the chaffe which the wind scattereth away from the face  
of the earth.

6 Therefore the vngodly shall not bee able to stand in  
the Iudgement: neither the sinners in the Congregation of  
the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and  
the way of the vngodly shall perish.

*Quare fremuerunt? Psal. 2.*

Why doe the heathen so furiously rage together:  
and why doe the people imagine a vaine thing?

2 The kings of the earth stand vp, and the  
rulers take counsaile together: against the Lord, and against  
his Anointed.

3 Let vs breake their bonds asunder: and cast away  
their cords from vs.

4 He that dwelleth in heauen shall laugh them to scorne:  
the Lord shall haue them in derision.

5 Then shall hee speake vnto them in his wrath: and  
vexe them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet haue I set my King: vpon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Lawe whereof the Lord hath sayd  
vnto mee: thou art my sonne, this day haue I begotten  
thee.

8 Desire of mee, and I shall giue thee the heathen for  
thine inheritance: and the vttermost parts of the earth for  
thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruisse them with a rod of yron: & breake  
them in pieces like a potters vessell.

10 Be wise now therefore, O yee Kings: bee learned yee  
that are iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lord in feare: and reioyce vnto him with  
reuerence.

12 Kisse the Sonne, lest hee be angrie, and so yee perish  
from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea but a little)  
blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

*Dominus quid? Psal. 3.*

Lord how are they increased that trouble me: many are  
they that rise against me.

2 Many a one there be that say of my soule: there is no  
helpe for him in his God

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my wor-  
ship, and the lifter vp of my head.

4 I did call vpon the Lord with my voice: and he heard  
me out of his holy hill.

5 I laide mee downe and slept, and rose vp againe: for  
the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not bee afraid for ten thousands of people: that  
haue set themselues against me round about.

7 Vp Lord and helpe me, O my God: for thou smitest  
all mine enemies vpon the cheeke bone, thou hast broken  
the teeth of the vngodly.

8 Saluation belongeth vnto the Lord: and thy bles-  
sing is vpon the people.

*Cum inuocarem. Psal. 4.*

Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness:  
or thou hast set me at libertie when I was in trouble,  
haue mercy vpon me, and hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O yee sonnes of men, how long will yee blaspheme  
mine honour: and haue such pleasure in vanitie, and seeke  
after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himselfe  
the man that is godly: when I call vpon the Lord, hee will  
heare mee.

4 Stand in awe, and sinne not: commune with your  
owne heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your  
trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: who will shew vs any good?

7 Lord lift thou vp: the light of thy countenance vpon  
vs.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart: since the time  
that their corne and wine and oyle increased.

9 I will lay me downe in peace, and take my rest: for  
it thou Lord onely that makest me dwell in safetic.

*Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.*

Ponder my wordes, O Lord: consider my meditation,  
2 O hearken thou vnto the voice of my calling,  
my King and my God: for vnto thee will I make my  
prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early  
in the morning will I direct my prayer vnto thee, and will  
looke vp.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wic-  
kenesse: neither shall any euill dwell with thee.

5 Such as bee foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for  
thou hatest all them that worke vanitie.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing: the Lord  
will abhorre both the bloodthirstie and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, euen vpon  
the multitude of thy mercie: and in thy feare will I worship  
toward thy holy Temple.

8 Leade me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of  
mine enemies: make thy way plaine before my face.

9 For

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throte is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their vngodlinesse, for they haue rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, reioyce: they shall euer be giuing of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that loue thy Name shall be ioyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord wilt giue thy blessing vnto the righteous: and with thy fauourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

Evening  
prayer.

*Domine ne in furore. Psal. 6.*

**O** Lord rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliuer my soule: Oh saue me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will giue thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groning, euery night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worne away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye that worke vanitie: for the Lord hath heard the voyce of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receiue my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and sore vexed: they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

*Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.*

**O** Lord my God, in thee haue I put my trust: saue me from all them that persecute me, and deliuer me.

2 Lest he deuoure my soule like a Lion, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to helpe.

3 O Lord my God, if I haue done any such thing: or if there be any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I haue deliuered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me: yea, let him tread my life downe vpon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand vp, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise vp for me in the iudgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift vp thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall iudge the people, giue sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocencie that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickednesse of the vngodly come to an end: but guide thou the iust.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My helpe commeth of God: which preserueth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Iudge, strong and patient: and God is prouoked euery day.

13 If a man will not turne, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordeineth his arrowes against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he trauieth with mischief: he hath conceiued sorrow, and brought forth vngodlinesse.

16 He hath grauen and digged vp a pit: and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his trauaile shall come vpon his owne head: and his wickednesse shall fall on his owne pate.

18 I will giue thanks vnto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and will prayse the Name of the Lord the most High.

*Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.*

**O** Lord our gouernour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory about the heauens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordeined strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the auenger.

3 For I will consider the heauens, euen the works of thy fingers: the Moone and the starres which thou hast ordeined.

4 What is man that thou art mindfull of him: and the sonne of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crowne him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to haue dominion of the works of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subiection vnder his feet.

7 All sheepe and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The foules of the ayre, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoeuer walketh thorow the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our gouernour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.*

**W**ill giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speake of all thy marvellous works. Morning  
prayer.

2 I will be glad and reioyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driuen backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right, and my cause: thou art set in the throne that iudgeth right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the vngodly: thou hast put out their name for euer and euer.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: euen as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for euer: he hath also prepared his seate for iudgement.

8 For he shall iudge the world in righteousness: and minister true iudgement vnto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: euen a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast neuer failed them that seeke thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me vp from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will reioyce in thy saluation.

15 The heathen are sunke downe in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid priuily, is their foote taken.

16 The Lord is knowen to execute iudgement: the vngodly is trapped in the works of his owne hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meeke shall not perish for euer.

19 Vp Lord, and let not man haue the vpper hand: let the heathen be iudged in thy sight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

*Vt quid Domine. Psal. 10.*

**W**hy standest thou so farre off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The vngodly for his owne lust doth persecute the poore: let them be taken in the craftie wiliness that they haue imagined.

3 For the vngodly hath made boait of his owne hearts desire: and speaketh good of the couctous whom God abhorreth.

4 The vngodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grieuous: thy iudgements are farre aboue out of his sight, and therefore deseth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall neuer bee cast downe: there shall no harme happen vnto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraude: vnder his tongue is vngodlinesse and vanitie.

8 He sitteth lurking in the thectiish corners of the streets: and priuily in his lurking dennes doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For hee lieth waiting secretly, euen as a Lion lurketh he in his denne: that he may rauish the poore.

10 He doeth rauish the poore: when he getteth him into his net.

11 Hee falleth downe and humbleth himselfe: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hand of his captaines.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will neuer see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift vp thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while hee doeth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast scene it: for thou beholdest vngodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou maiest take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth himselfe vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Breake thou the power of the vngodly and malicious: take away his vngodlinesse, and thou shalt find none.

18 The Lord is King for euer and euer: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, and thine eare hearkneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherlesse and poore vnto their right: that the man of the earth bee no more exalted against them.

*In Domino confido. Psal. 11.*

**I**N the Lord put I my trust: how say yee then to my soule, that shee should flee as a bird vnto the hill?

2 For loe, the vngodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrowes within the quauer: that they may priuily shoote at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will bee cast downe: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple: the Lords seate is in heauen.

5 His eyes consider the poore: and his eye-lids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the vngodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse doeth his soule abhorre.

7 Vpon the vngodly hee shall raine snares, fire, and brimstone, storme and tempest: this shall bee their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loueth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is iust.

*Saluum me fac. Psal. 12.*

**H**elp me Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithful are minished from among the children of men.

2 They talke of vanitie euery one with his neighbour: they doe but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their heart.

3 The Lord shall roote out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which haue said, With our tongue we will preuaile: we are they that ought to speake, who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needie: and because of the deepe sighing of the poore.

6 I will vp (saith the Lord:) and will helpe euery one from him that swellth against him, and will set them at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: euen as the

siluer which from the earth is tryed, & purified seuen times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keepe them, O Lord: thou shalt preserue him from this generation for euer.

9 The vngodly walke on euery side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

*Vsq̄quo Domine. Psal. 13.*

**H**ow long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for euer: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shal I seeke counsell in my soule, and be so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph ouer me?

3 Consider and heare mee, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleepe not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I haue preuailed against him: for if I be cast downe, they that trouble me will reioyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercie: and my heart is ioyfull in thy saluation.

6 I wil sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so louingly with me: yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most Highest.

*Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.*

**T**he foole hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doeth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Their throte is an open sepulchre, with their tongues haue they deceiued: the poyson of Aspes is vnder their lippes.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitternesse: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and vnhappinesse is in their wayes, and the way of peace haue they not knowen: there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Haue they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating vp my people as it were bread?

9 And call not vpon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare (euen where no feare was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you ye haue made a mocke at the counsell of the poore: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall giue saluation vnto Israel out of Sion? when the Lord turneth the captiuitie of his people, then shall Iacob reioyce, and Israel shall be glad.

*Domine, quis habitabit? Psal. 15.*

**L**ord, who shall dwel in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest vpon thy holy hill?

2 Euen he that leadeth an vncorrupt life: and doeth the thing which is right, and speaketh the trueth from his heart.

3 Hee that hath vsed no deceit in his tongue, nor done euill to his neighbour: and hee that hath not slandered his neighbours.

4 He that setteth not by himselfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes: and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that sweareth vnto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not though it were to his owne hinderance.

6 He that hath not giuen his money vpon vsurie: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Who so doeth these things: shal neuer fall.

*Conserua me. Psal. 16.*

**P**reserue me, O God: for in thee haue I put my trust.

2 O my soule, thou hast said vnto the Lord: thou art my God, my goods are nothing vnto thee.

3 All my delight is vpon the saints that are in the earth: and vpon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that runne after another god: shall haue great trouble.

5 Their drinke offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

E

6 The

Evening  
prayer.

Morning  
prayer.

6 The Lord himselfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen vnto me in a faire ground: yea, I haue a goodly heritage.

8 I will thanke the Lord for giuing mee warning: my reines also chasten me in the night season.

9 I haue set God alwayes before me: for hee is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory reioyced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leaue my soule in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine Holy one to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of ioy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for euermore.

*Exaudi Domine iustitiam. Psal. 17.*

**H**Eare the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken vnto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lippes.

2 Let my sentence come foorth from thy presence: and let thine eyes looke vpon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast prooued and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried mee, and shalt find no wickednesse in mee: for I am vterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens workes that are done against the words of my lips: I haue kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou vp my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I haue called vpon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare mee: encline thine eare to me, and hearken vnto my wordes.

7 Shew thy marueilous louing kindnesse, thou that art the Sauour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide mee vnder the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the vngodly that trouble mee: mine enemies compasse me round about, to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their owne fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on euery side: turning their eyes downe to the ground.

12 Like as a Lion that is greedy of his pray: and as it were a Lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Vp Lord, disappoint him, and cast him downe: deliuer my soule from the vngodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the euill world: which haue their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They haue children at their desire: and leaue the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousnesse: and when I awake vp after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

*Diligam te. Psal. 18.*

**W**ill loue thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stonie rocke and my defence: my Sauour, my God, and my might, in whome I will trust, my buckler, the horne also of my saluation, and my refuge.

2 I will call vpon the Lord, which is worthy to be prayed: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrowes of death compassed mee: and the ouerflowings of vngodlinesse made me afraid.

4 The paines of hell came about me: the snares of death ouertooke me.

5 In my trouble I wil call vpon the Lord: and complaine vnto my God.

6 So shall he heare my voice out of his holy Temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter euen into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hilles shooke and were remooued, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coales were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heauens also and came downe: and it was darke vnder his feete.

10 He rode vpon the Cherubims, and did flie: he came flying vpon the wings of the wind.

11 Hee made darkenesse his secret place: his Paultion round about him, with darke water, and thicke clouds to couer him.

12 At the brightnesse of his presence his cloudes remooued: hailestones and coales of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heauen, and the highest gaue his thunder: hailestones and coales of fire.

14 Hee sent out his arrowes, and scattered them: hee cast foorth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were scene, and the foundations of the round world were discouered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 Hee shall send downe from the high to fetch mee: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 Hee shall deliuer mee from my strongestemie, and from them which hate mee: for they are too mighty for mee.

18 They preuented mee in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my vpholder.

19 Hee brought mee foorth also into a place of libertie: hee brought mee foorth, euen because he had a fauour vnto mee.

20 The Lord shall reward mee after my righteous dealing: according to the cleannesse of my hands shall hee recompense me.

21 Because I haue kept the wayes of the Lord: and haue not forsaken my God as the wicked doeth.

22 For I haue an eye vnto all his lawes: and will not cast out his commandements from me.

23 I was also vncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine owne wickednesse.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward mee after my righteous dealing: and according vnto the cleannesse of my hands in his eye sight.

25 With the holy, thou shalt bee holy: and with a perfect man, thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the cleane thou shalt be cleane: and with the froward thou shalt learne frowardnesse.

27 For thou shalt saue the people that are in aduersitie: and shalt bring downe the high lookes of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darkenesse to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfite an hoste of men: and with the helpe of my God I shall leape ouer the wall.

30 The way of God is an vndefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth mee with strength of warre: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feete like harts feete: and setteth me vp on high.

34 He teacheth my hands to fight: and mine armes shall breake euen a bowe of Steele.

35 Thou hast giuen mee the defence of thy saluation: thy right hand also shall hold me vp, and thy louing correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make rouse enough vnder me for to go: that my footesteps shall not slide.

37 I will followe vpon mine enemies, and ouertake them: neither will I turne againe till I haue destroyed them.

38 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand: but fall vnder my feete.

39 Thou hast girded mee with strength vnto the battell: thou shalt throw downe mine enemies vnder me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turne their backs vpon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They

*Evening  
prayer.*

41 They shall crie, but there shall be none to helpe them: yea, euen vnto the Lord shall they crie, but hee shall not heare them.

42 I will beate them as smal as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streetes.

43 Thou shalt deliuer me from the striuings of the people: and then shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I haue not knowen: shall serue me.

45 Alfoone as they heare of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall faile: and bee afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liueth, and blessed bee my strong helper: and praised be the God of my saluation.

48 Euen the God which seeth that I be auenged: and subdueth the people vnto me.

49 It is he that deliuereth me from my (cruell) enemies, and setteth me vp about mine aduersaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I giue thanks vnto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing prayes vnto thy Name.

51 Great prosperitie giueth hee vnto his King: and sheweth louing kindnesse vnto Dauid his annoynted, and vnto his seede for euermore.

*Cæli enarrant. Psal. 19.*

**H**e heauens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handie worke.

2 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speach nor language: but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the Sunne: which commeth forth as a bridegrome out of his chamber, and reioyceth as a giant to runne his course.

6 It goeth forth from the vttermost part of heauen, and runneth about vnto the ende of it againe: and there is nothing hid from the heate thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord is an vndefiled Law, conuerting the soule: the testimonie of the Lord is sure, and giueth wisdom vnto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and reioyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giueth light vnto the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lord is cleane, and endureth for euer: the iudgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to bee desired are they then golde, yea, then much fine golde: sweeter also then honie, and the honie combe.

11 Moreouer, by them is thy seruant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft hee offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keepe thy seruant also from presumptuous sinnes, lest they get the dominion ouer me: so shall I be vndefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength, and my redeemer.

*Exaudiat te Dominus. Psal. 20.*

**T**he Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Iacob defend thee.

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuarie: & strength thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Graunt thee thy heartes desire: and fulfill all thy minde.

5 Wee will reioyce in thy saluation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our GOD: the Lord performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will heare him from his holy heauen: euen with the whole some strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in charets, and some in horses: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen: but wee are risen, and stand vpright.

9 Saue Lord, and heare vs O King of heauen: when we call vpon thee.

*Domine in virtute. Psal. 21.*

**T**he king shall reioyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceedingly glad shall he be of thy saluation.

2 Thou hast giuen him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lippes.

3 For thou shalt preuent him with the blessings of goodnesse: and shalt set a crowne of pure golde vpon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gauest him a long life: euen for euer and euer.

5 His honor is great in thy saluation: glorie and great worship shalt thou lay vpon him.

6 For thou shalt giue him euerlasting felicitie: and make him glad with the ioy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercie of the most Highest, hee shall not miscarie.

8 All thine enemies shall feele thy hand: thy right hand shall finde out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery ouen in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seede from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a deuice as they are not able to performe.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bowe shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lord in thine owne strength: so wil we sing and praye thy power.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.*

**M**Y God, my God, (looke vpon mee) why hast thou forsaken mee: and art so farre from my health, and from the wordes of my complaint?

2 O my God, I crie in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holie: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou diddest deliuer them.

5 They called vpon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worme, and no man: a very scorne of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorne: they shoote out their lips, and shake their heads, saying.

8 He trusted in God, that he would deliuer him. let him deliuer him if he will haue him.

9 But thou art hee that tooke mee out of my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet vpon my mothers breasts.

10 I haue bene left vnto thee euer since I was borne: thou art my God, euen from my mothers wombe.

11 O goe not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to helpe me.

12 Many oxen are come about mee: fat bulles of Basan close me in on euery side.

13 They gape vpon me with their mouthes: as it were a ramping and roaring Lion.

14 I am powred out like water, and all my bones are out of ioynt: my heart also in the midst of my bodie is euen like melting waxe.

15 My strength is dried vp like a potsherd, & my tongue cleaueth to my gummies: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsell of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pearced my handes and my feete, I may tell



all my bones: they stand staring and looking vpon me.  
 18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots vpon my vesture.  
 19 But be thou not farre from me, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to helpe me.  
 20 Deliuere my soule from the sword: my dearling from the power of the dogge.  
 21 Saue me from the Lions mouth: thou hast heard mee also from among the hornes of the Vnicornes.  
 22 I will declare thy name vnto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.  
 23 O praise the Lord yee that feare him: magnific him all yee of the seede of Iaakob, and feare him all yee seede of Israel.  
 24 For hee hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, he hath not hid his face from him: but when he called vnto him, he heard him.  
 25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: my vowes will I performe in the sight of them that feare him.  
 26 The poore shall eate and bee satisfied: they that seeke after the Lord, shall prayse him, your heart shall liue for euer.  
 27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselues, and be turned vnto the Lord: and all the kinreds of the nations shall worship before him.  
 28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and hee is the gouernour among the people.  
 29 Ali tuch as bee fat vpon earth: haue eaten and worshipped.  
 30 All they that goe downe into the dust shall kneele before him: and no man hath quickned his owne soule.  
 31 My seede shall serue him: they shall bee counted vnto the Lord for a generation.  
 32 They shall come, and the heauens shall declare his righteousness: vnto a people that shall be borne, whom the Lord hath made.

*Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.*

**T**He Lord is my shepheard: therefore can I lacke nothing.  
 2 He shall feede me in a greene pasture: and leade me forth beside the waters of comfort.  
 3 He shall conuert my soule: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his names sake.  
 4 Yea, though I walke through the valley of the shadow of death, I will feare no euill: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staffe comfort me.  
 5 Thou shalt prepare a table before mee against them that trouble me: thou hast anointed my head with oyle, and my cup shall be full.  
 6 But thy louing kindnesse and mercy shall follow mee all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for euer.

*Domini est terra. Psal. 24.*

**H**e earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compass of the world, and they that dwel therein.  
 2 For hee hath founded it vpon the seas: and prepared it vpon the floods.  
 3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise vp in his holy place?  
 4 Euen hee that hath cleane hands and a pure heart: and that hath not lift vp his mind vnto vanitie, nor sworne to deceiue his neighbour.  
 5 He shall receiue the blessing from the Lord: and righteousness from the God of his saluation.  
 6 This is the generation of them that seeke him: euen of them that seeke thy face, O Iaakob.  
 7 Lift vp your heades, O yee gates, and bee yee lift vp yee euerlasting doores: and the King of glorie shall come in.  
 8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mightie, euen the Lord mightie in battell.  
 9 Lift vp your heades, O yee gates, and bee yee lift vp yee euerlasting doores: and the King of glorie shall come in.  
 10 Who is the King of glory: euen the Lord of hostes, he is the King of glory.

Morning.  
prayer.



*Ad te Domine. Psal. 25.*

**V**Nto thee, O Lord, will I lift vp my soule, my God I haue put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph ouer me.  
 2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgresse without a cause, shall be put to confusion.  
 3 Shew mee thy wayes, O Lorde: and teach mee thy paths.  
 4 Leade mee foorth in thy trueth, and learne mee: for thou art the God of my saluation, in thee hath beene my hope all the day long.  
 5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy louing kindnesse which hath beene euer of olde.  
 6 Oh remember not the sinnes and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercie thinke thou vpon mee (O Lord) for thy goodnesse.  
 7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will hee teach sinners in the way.  
 8 Them that be meeke shal hee guide in iudgment: and such as be gentle, them shall he learne his way.  
 9 All the paths of the Lord are mercie and trueth: vnto such as keepe his Couenant and his testimonies.  
 10 For thy Names sake, O Lorde: be mercifull vnto my sinne, for it is great.  
 11 What man is hee that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that he shall chuse.  
 12 His soule shall dwell at ease: and his seede shall inherite the land.  
 13 The secret of the Lord is among them that feare him: and he will shew them his Couenant.  
 14 Mine eyes are euer looking vnto the Lord: for hee shall plucke my feete out of the net.  
 15 Turne thee vnto me, and haue mercie vpon me: for I am desolate and in miserie.  
 16 The sorowes of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.  
 17 Looke vpon mine aduersitie and miserie: and forgiue me all my sinne.  
 18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they beare a tyrannous hate against me.  
 19 O keepe my soule, and deliuere mee: let mee not bee confounded, for I haue put my trust in thee.  
 20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing waite vpon me: for my hope hath beene in thee.  
 21 Deliuere Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

*Indica me Domine. Psal. 26.*

**B**Ee thou my iudge, O Lord, for I haue walked innocently: my trust hath beene also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.  
 2 Examine mee, O Lord, and proue mee: trie out my reines and my heart.  
 3 For thy louing kindnesse is euer before mine eyes: and I will walke in thy trueth.  
 4 I haue not dwelt with vaine persons: neither will I haue fellowship with the deceitfull.  
 5 I haue hated the congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the vngodly.  
 6 I will wash my hands in innocencie, O Lord: and so will I goe to thine altar.  
 7 That I may shew the voice of thankesgiuing: and tel of all thy wonderous workes.  
 8 Lord, I haue loued the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.  
 9 O shut not vp my soule with the sinners: nor my life with the bloodthirstie.  
 10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.  
 11 But as for me, I will walke innocently: O Lord deliuere me, and be mercifull vnto me.  
 12 My foote standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

*Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.*

**T**He Lord is my light and my saluation, whome then shall I feare: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

Evening  
prayer.

2 When



2 When the wicked (euen mine enemies and my foes) came vpon me to eate vp my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoste of men were layd against me, yet shall not my heart bee afrayd: and though there rose vp warre against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing haue I desired of the Lord, which I will require: euen that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the faire beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall hee hide me, and set me vp vpon a rocke of stone.

6 And now shall he lift vp mine head: about mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnes: I will sing and speake prayles vnto the Lord.

8 Hearken vnto my voyce, O Lord, when I cry vnto thee: haue mercy vpon me, and heare me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seeke ye my face: thy face Lord will I seeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy seruant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast bene my succour: leaue me not, neither forsake me, O God of my saluation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake mee: the Lord taketh me vp.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and leade me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliuer me not ouer into the wil of mine aduersaries: for there are false witnessers risen vp against me, and such as speake wrong.

15 I should vtterly haue fainted: but that I beleue verily to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the liuing.

16 O tary thou the Lords leasure: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

*Ad te Domine. Psal. 28.*

**V**Nto thee will I cry O Lord my strength: thinke no scorne of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that goe downe into the pit.

2 Heare the voyce of my humble petitions when I cry vnto thee: when I hold vp my hands toward the Mercy seate of thy holy Temple.

3 O plucke me not away (neither destroy me) with the vngodly and wicked doers: which speake friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their owne inuentions.

5 Recompence them after the worke of their hands: pay them that they haue deserued.

6 For they regard not in their mind the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall hee breake them downe, and not build them vp.

7 Praysed be the Lord: for he hath heard the voyce of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for ioy, and in my song will I prayse him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his anoynted.

10 O saue thy people, and giue thy blessing vnto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them vp for euer.

*Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.*

**B**Ring vnto the Lord (O yee mightie) bring young lammes vnto the Lord: ascribe vnto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Giue the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voyce of the Lord is mightie in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voyce.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a Calf: Libanus also and Syron like a yong Vnicorne.

7 The voyce of the Lord diuideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wildernes: yea, the Lord shaketh the wildernes of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the Hinds to bring forth yong, and discouereth the thicke bushes: in his Temple doth euery man speake of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth about the water flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for euer.

10 The Lord shall giue strength vnto his people: the Lord shall giue his people the blessing of peace.

*Exaltabo te Domine. Psal. 30.*

**W**ill magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me vp: and not made my foes to triumph ouer me. *Morning prayer.*

2 O Lord my God, I cried vnto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soule out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that goe downe to the pit.

4 Sing praises vnto the Lord (O ye Saints of his:) and giue thanks to him for a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heauines may endure for a night; but ioy commeth in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall neuer be remoued: thou Lord of thy goodnes hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turne thy face (from me:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I vnto thee, O Lord: and gate me vnto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I goe downe to the pit?

10 Shall the dust giue thanks vnto thee: or shall it declare thy trueth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and haue mercy vpon mee: Lord bee thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heauinesse into ioy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shall euery good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will giue thanks vnto thee for euer.

*In te Domine speraui. Psal. 31.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: deliuer me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow downe thine eare to mee: make haste to deliuer me.

3 And bee thou my strong rocke, and the house of defence: that thou mayest saue me.

4 For thou art my strong rocke, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and leade me for thy Names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they haue laid priuily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of trueth.

7 I haue hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath bene in the Lord.

8 I will bee glad, and reioyce in thy mercie: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast knowen my soule in aduersities.

9 Thou hast not shut me vp into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large roome.

10 Haue mercie vpon mee, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heauinesse, yea, my soule and my body.

11 For my life is waxen olde with heauinesse: and my yeeres with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquitie: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproofe among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of mee, and they that did see me without, conuicied themselues from me.

14 I am cleane forgotten, as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessell.

15 For I haue heard the blasphemie of the multitude: and feare is on euerie side, while they conspire together against mee, and take their counsell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath bene in thee, O Lord: I haue said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliuer me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy seruant the light of thy countenance: and saue me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I haue called vpon thee: let the vngodly be put to confusion, and bee put to silence in the graue.

20 Let the lying lippes bee put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speake against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodnesse, which thou hast laide vp for them that feare thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, euen before the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them priuily by thine owne presence, from the prouoking of all men: thou shalt keepe them secretly in thy Tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marueilous great kindnesse in a strong cite.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Neuerthelesse thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cried vnto thee.

26 O loue the Lord all yee his Saints: for the Lord preferueth them that are faithfull, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

*Beati quorum. Psal. 32.*

*Euening  
prayer.*

**B**lessed is hee whose vnrightheousnesse is forgiven: and whose sinne is couered.

2 Blessed is the man vnto whom the Lord imputeth no sinne: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heauie vpon mee day and night: and my moysture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will knowledge my sinne vnto thee: and mine vnrightheousnesse haue I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sinnes vnto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall euery one that is godly make his prayer vnto thee in a time when thou mayest bee found: but in the great water floodes they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preferue mee from trouble: thou shalt compasse mee about with songs of deliuerance.

9 I will enforme thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt goe: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be yee not like to horse and mule, which haue no vnderstanding: whose mouthes must be holden with bitte and bridle, least they fall vpon thee.

11 Great plagues remaine for the vngodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercie embraceth him on euery side.

12 Bee glad, O yee righteous, and reioyce in the Lord: and be ioyfull all yee that are true of heart.

*Exultate iusti. Psal. 33.*

**R**eioyce in the Lord, O yee righteous: for it becometh well the iust to be thankfull.

2 Prayse the Lord with Harpe: sing Psalmes vnto him with the Lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (vnto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his workes are faithfull.

5 He loueth righteousnesse and iudgement: the earth is full of the goodnesse of the Lord.

6 By the worde of the Lord were the heauens made: and all the hostes of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 Hee gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were vpon an heape: and layeth vp the deepe as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: stand in awe of him all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: hee commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: and maketh the deuices of the people to bee of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of Princes.

11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for euer: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Iehoua: and blessed are the folke that hee hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked downe from heauen, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and vnderstandeth all their workes.

15 There is no king that can bee saued by the multitude of an hoste: neither is any mighty man deliuered by much strength.

16 A horse is counted but a vaine thing to saue a man: neither shall hee deliuer any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is vpon them that feare him: and vpon them that put their trust in his mercie.

18 To deliuer their soule from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soule hath patiently taried for the Lord: for he is our helpe and our shield.

20 For our heart shall reioyce in him: because we haue hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindnesse (O Lord) bee vpon vs: like as we doe put our truit in thee.

*Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.*

**I** Will alway giue thanks vnto the Lord: his praise shall euer be in my mouth.

2 My soule shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall heare thereof and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let vs magnifie his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he deliuered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye vnto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Loe, the poore crieth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saueh him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lorde tarieth round about them that feare him: and deliuereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord ye that be his Saints: for they that feare him lacke nothing.

10 The Lions doe lacke, and suffer hunger: but they which seeke the Lord, shall want no maner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children, and hearken vnto me: I wil teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to liue, and would faine see good dayes: keepe thy tongue from euill, and thy lips that they speake no guile.

13 Eschew euill, and doe good: seeke peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are ouer the righteous: and his cares are open vnto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that doe euill: to roote out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous crie, and the Lord heareth them: and deliuereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh vnto them that are of a contrite heart: and will saue such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord deliuereth him out of all.

19 He kepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the vngodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be delolate.

21 The Lord deliuereth the soules of his seruants: and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be destitute.

*Indica me Domine. Psal. 35.*

**D**Leade thou my cause, O Lord, with them that striue with mee: and fight thou against them that fight against me,

2 Lay hand vpon the shield and buckler: and stand vp to helpe me.

3 Bring forth the speare, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say vnto my soule, I am thy saluation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seeke after my soule: let them be turned backe, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischete for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the winde: and the Angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be darke and slipperie: and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they haue priuily laid their net to destroy mee without a cause: yea, euen without a cause haue they made a pit for my soule.

8 Let a sudden destruction come vpon him vnawares, and his net that he hath laid priuily catch himselfe: that he may fall into his owne mischiete.

9 And my soule, be ioyfull in the Lord: it shall reioyce in his saluation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like vnto thee, which deliuerest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore and him that is in miserie, from him that spoileth him.

11 Falsse witnessse did rise vp: they laide to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me euill for good: to the great discomfort of my soule.

13 Neuerthelesse, when they were sicke, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soule with fasting: and my prayer shall turne into mine owne bosome.

14 I behaued my selfe as though it had bene my friend, or my brother: I went heauily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine aduersitie they reioyced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abiects came together against mee vnawares, making mowes at mee, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers: which gnashed vpon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou looke vpon this: O deliuer my soule from the calamities which they bring on mee, and my dearling from the Lions.

18 So wil I giue thee thanks in the great Congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph ouer me vngodly: neither let them winke with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull wordes against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes, and said: Fic on thee, sic on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seene, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, goe not farre from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand vp to iudge my quarrell: auenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Iudge mee, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph ouer me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we haue it: neither let them say, Wee haue deuoured him.

26 Let them bee put to confusion and shame together that reioyce at my trouble: let them bee clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselues against me.

27 Let them be glad and reioyce that fauour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, blessed bee the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperitie of his seruant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

*Dixit iniustus. Psal. 36.*

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickednesse of the vngodly: that there is no feare of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himselfe in his owne sight: vntill his abominable sinne be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are vnrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behaue himselfe wisely, and to doe good.

4 He imagineth mischiete vpon his bedde, and hath set himselfe in no good way: neither doeth hee abhorre any thing that is euill.

5 Thy mercie (O Lord) reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy faithfulness vnto the cloudes.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountaines: thy iudgements are like the great deepe.

7 Thou Lord shalt saue both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercie, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust vnder the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousnesse of thy house: and thou shalt giue them drinke of thy pleasures, as out of the riuer.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue foorth thy louing kindenesse vnto them that know thee: and thy righteousness vnto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the vngodly cast me downe.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickednesse: they are cast downe, and shall not be able to stand.

*Noli emulari. Psal. 37.*

**R**et not thy selfe, because of the vngodly: neither bee thou eniuous against the euill doers. *Evening prayer.*

2 For they shall soone be cut downe like the graspe: and bee withered euen as the greene herbe.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and bee doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall giue thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way vnto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as cleare as the light: and thy iust dealing, as the noone day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently vpon him: but grieue not thy selfe at him whose way doeth prosper, against the man that doeth after euill counsailes.

8 Leau off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy selfe, else shalt thou be moued to doe euill.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, & the vngodly shall be cleane gone: thou shalt looke after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meeke spirited shall possesse the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The vngodly seeketh counsaile against the iust: and gnasheth vpon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorne: for he hath scene that his day his comming.

14 The vngodly hath drawen out the sword, and haue bent their bowe: to cast downe the poore and needie, and to slay such as be of a right conuersation.

15 Their sword shall goe through their owne heart: and their bowe shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the vngodly.

17 For the armes of the vngodly shall be broken: and the Lord vpholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for euer.

19 They

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: and in the dayes of dearth they shall haue enough.

20 As for the vngodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambes: yea, euen as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The vngodly borroweth, and payeth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.

22 Such as be blessed of God, shall possesse the land: and they that be cursed of him shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himselfe.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord vpholdeth him with his hand.

25 I haue beene young, and now am olde: and yet saw I neuer the righteous forsaken, nor his seede begging their bread.

26 The righteous is euer mercifull, and lendeth: and his seede is blessed.

27 Flee from euill, and doe the thing that is good: and dwell for euermore.

28 For the Lord loueth the thing that is right: hee forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preferred for euer.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seede of the vngodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherite the land: and dwell therein for euer.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of iudgement.

32 The Lawe of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The vngodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leaue him in his hand: nor condemne him when he is iudged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keepe his way, and hee shall promote thee, that thou shalt possesse the land: when the vngodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my selfe haue seene the vngodly in great power: and flourishing like a greene Bay tree.

37 And I went by, and loe hee was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keepe innocencie, and take heed vnto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the ende of the vngodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the saluation of the righteous commeth of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and saue them: he shall deliuer them from the vngodly, and shall saue them, because they put their trust in him.

*Domine ne in furore. Psal. 38.*

**D**Vt mee not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thine heauie displeasure.

2 For thine arrowes sticke fast in me: and thy hand preffeth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone ouer my head: and are like a sore burden too heauie for mee to beare.

5 My wounds stinke, and are corrupt: through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and miserie: that I goe mourning all the day long.

7 For my loines are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my bodie.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I haue roared for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groning is not hidde from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My louers and my neighbours did stand looking vpon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afarre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me:

and they that went about to doe me euill, talked of wickednesse, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doeth not open his mouth.

14 I became euen as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofes.

15 For in thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I haue required that they (euen mine enemies) should not triumph ouer me: for when my foot slipt, they reioyced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heauinesse is euer in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednesse: and be sorie for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies liue, and are mightie: and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward euill for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: bee not thou farre from me.

22 Hasten thee to helpe me: O Lord God my saluation.

*Dixi, custodiam. Psal. 39.*

**I**Said, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keepe my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the vngodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea euen from good wordes, but it was paine and griefe to mee.

4 My heart was hote within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I haue to liue.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a spanne long: and mine age is euen as nothing in respect of thee, and verely euery man liuing is altogether vanitie.

7 For man walketh in a vaine shadowe, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: hee heapeth vp riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is euen in thee.

9 Deliuer me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke vnto the foolish.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am euen consumed by the meanes of thy heauy hand.

12 When thou with rebukes doest chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beautie to consume away like as it were a moth fretting a garment: euery man therefore is but vanitie.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recouer my strength: before I goe hence, and be no more seene.

*Expectans expectaui. Psal. 40.*

**I**Waited patiently for the Lord: and hee enclined vnto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet vpon the rocke, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a newe song in my mouth: euen a thanksgiuing vnto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and feare: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not vnto the proude, and to such as goe about with lies.

6 O Lord my GOD, great are thy wonderous workes which thou hast done: like as bee also thy thoughts which are to vs-ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them vnto thee.

7 If I would declare them and speake of them: they should

Morning  
prayer.

should be more than I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat offering thou wouldest not haue: but mine eares hast thou opened.

9 Burnt offerings and sacrifice for sinne hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the booke it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to doe it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I haue declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: loe, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I haue not hidde thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath bene of thy truth, and of thy saluation.

13 I haue not kept backe thy louing mercy and truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercie from me, O Lord: let thy louing kindnesse and thy truth alway preferue me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about mee, my sinnes haue taken such holde vpon me, that I am not able to looke vp: yea, they are more in number then the haire of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliuer mee: make haste (O Lord) to helpe me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seeke after my soule to destroy it: let them be driuen backward and put to rebuke that with me euill.

18 Let them be desolate and rewarded with shame, that say vnto me: Fie vpon thee, fie vpon thee.

19 Let all those that seeke thee, be ioyfull and glad in thee: and let such as loue thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needie: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God.

*Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.*

**B**lessed is hee that considereth the poore (and needie:) the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preferue him and keepe him aliuie, that he may be blessed vpon earth: and deliuer not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sicke vpon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sicknesse,

4 I said, Lord be mercifull vnto mee: heale my soule, for I haue sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake euill of me: when shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanitie: and his heart conceiveth falshood within himselfe, and when hee commeth forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: euen against me doe they imagine this euill.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceede against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise vp no more.

9 Yea, euen mine owne familiar friend whom I trusted: which did also eate of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull vnto mee, O Lord: raise thou me vp againe, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou faouorest me: that mine enemy doeth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou vpholdest me: and shalt set me before thy face for euer.

13 Blessed bee the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

*Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.*

**L**ike as the heart desireth the water brookes: so longeth my soule after thee, O God.

2 My soule is athirst for God, yea, euen for the liuing God: when shall I come to appeare before the presence of God?

3 My teares haue bene my meat day and night: while they daily say vnto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I thinke thereupon, I powre out my heart by my selfe: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voyce of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keepe holy day.

6 Why art thou full of heauinesse, (O my soule:) and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks for the helpe of his countenance.

8 My God, my soule is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Iordan, and the litle hill of Hermon.

9 One deepe calleth another, because of the noise of the water pipes: all thy waues and stormes are gone ouer me.

10 The Lord hath granted his louing kindnesse on the day time: and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer vnto the God of my life.

11 I will say vnto the God of my strength, why hast thou forgotten me: why goe I thus heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say dayly vnto me: where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soule: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thanke him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

*Iudicame Deus. Psal. 43.*

**G**ive sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the vngodly people: O deliuer me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why goe I so heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may leade me: and bring me vnto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may goe vnto the altar of God, euen vnto the God of my ioy and gladnesse: and vpon the Harpe, will I giue thanks vnto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heauy, O my soule: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

*Deus auribus. Psal. 44.*

**W**e haue heard with our eares, O God, our fathers haue tolde vs: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 Howe thou hast driuen out the heathen with thy hande, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gate not the land in possession through their owne sword: neither was it their owne armie that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a fauour vnto them.

5 Thou art my King (O God:) send helpe vnto Iacob.

6 Through thee will we ouerthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will we tread them vnder that rise vp against vs.

7 For I will not trust in my bowe: it is not my sworde that shall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that fauest vs from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate vs.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will prayse thy Name for euer.

10 But now thou art farre off, and puttest vs to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest vs to turne our backs vpon our enemies: so that they which hate vs, spoile our goods.

12 Thou lettest vs to be eaten vp like sheepe: and hast scattered vs among the Heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest vs to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorne, and had in derision of them that are round about vs.

15 Thou makest vs to be a byword among the heathen: and

and that the people shake their heads at vs.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath couered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemers: for the enemy and auenger.

18 And though all this be come vpon vs, yet doe we not forget thee: nor behaue our selues frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned backe: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten vs into the place of Dragons: and couered vs with the shadow of death.

21 If we haue forgotten the Name of our God, and holden vp our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are wee killed all the day long: and are counted as sheepe appointed to be slaine.

23 Vp Lord, why sleepest thou; awake, and bee not absent from vs for euer.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our miserie and trouble?

25 For our soule is brought low euen vnto the dust: our belly cleaueth vnto the ground.

26 Arise and helpe vs: and deliuer vs for thy mercies sake.

*Eruclauit cor meum. Psal. 45.*

**M**Y heart is inditing of a good matter: I speake of the things which I haue made vnto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for euer.

4 Gird thee with thy sword vpon thy thigh, O thou most mightie: according to thy worship and renowne.

5 Good lucke haue thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of trueth, of meeknesse and righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrowes are very sharpe, and the people shall be subdued vnto thee: euen in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy seate (O God) endureth for euer: the scepter of thy kingdome is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loued righteousness, and hated iniquitie: wherefore God (euen thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyle of gladnesse about thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of Myrre, Aloes, and Cassia: out of the Iuorie palaces, wherby they haue made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honorable women: vpon thy right hand did stand the Queene in a vesture of gold (wrought about with diuers colours.)

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, encline thine eare: forget also thine owne people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the king haue pleasure in thy beautie: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The kings daughter is all glorious within: her cloathing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought vnto the king in raiment of needle worke: the virgines that be her fellows shall beare her company, and shall be brought vnto thee.

16 With ioy and gladnesse shall they be brought: and shall enter into the kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt haue children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation vnto another: therefore shall the people giue thanks vnto thee world without end.

*Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.*

**G**OD is our hope and strength: a very present helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will wee not feare though the earth be moued: and though the hills be caried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: & though the mountaines shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The riuers of the flood thereof shall make glad the

city of God: the holy place of the Tabernacle of the most Highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be remoued: God shall helpe her, and that right earely.

6 The heathen make much adoe, and the kingdomes are moued: but God hath shewed his voyce, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hostis is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the workes of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought vpon the earth.

9 He maketh warres to cease in all the world: he breabeth the bow, and knappeth the speare in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and knowe that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hostes is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

*Omnes gentes plaudite. Psal. 47.*

**C**lap your hands together, (all ye people: *Evening prayer.*) O sing vnto God with the voice of melody

2 For the Lord is high, and to bee feared: he is the great King vpon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people vnder vs: and the nations vnder our feet.

4 He shall chuse out an heritage for vs: euen the worship of Iacob whom he loued.

5 God is gone vp with a merrie noise: and the Lorde with the sound of the trumpe.

6 O sing praises, sing praises vnto (our) God: O sing praises, sing praises vnto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with vnderstanding.

8 God reigneth ouer the heathen: God sitteth vpon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are ioyned vnto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high exalted) doeth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

*Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.*

**G**reat is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the city of our God, euen vpon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a faire place, and the ioy of the whole earth: vpon the North side lyeth the city of the great King, God is well knownen in her palaces, as a sure refuge.

3 For loe, the kings of the earth: are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marueiled to see such things: they were astonished, and suddenly cast downe.

5 Feare came there vpon them, and sorowe: as vpon a woman in her trauaile.

6 Thou shalt breake the ships of the sea: through the East winde.

7 Like as we haue heard, so haue we seene in the Citie of the Lord of hostis, in the Citie of our God: God vpholdeth the same for euer.

8 We wait for thy louing kindenesse (O God:) in the middes of thy Temple.

9 O God, according vnto thy Name, so is thy praise vnto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion reioyce, and the daughters of Iuda be glad: because of thy iudgements.

11 Walke about Sion, and goe round about her: and tell the towres thereof.

12 Marke well her bulwarkes, set vp her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for euer and euer: he shall be our guid vnto death.

*Audite hac omnes. Psal. 49.*

**O** Heare ye this all ye people: ponder it with your eares all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisdom: and my heart shall muse of vnderstanding.

4 I will encline mine eare to the parable: and shew my darke speach vpon the Harpe.

5 Where-

5 Wherefore should I feare in the dayes of wickednes : & when the wickednes of my heeles compasseth me round about ?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselues in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliuer his brother : nor make agreement vnto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeeme their soules : so that hee must let that alone for euer.

9 Yea, though he liue long : and see not the graue.

10 For hee seeth that wise men also die, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leaue their riches for other.

11 And yet they thinke that their houses shall continue for euer : and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their owne names.

12 Neuertheless man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared vnto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse : and their posteritie praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheepe, death gnaweth vpon them, and the righteous shall haue domination of them in the morning : their beautie shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath deliuered my soule from the place of hell : for he shall receiue me

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich : or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For hee shall carie nothing away with him when hee dieth : neither shall his pompe follow him.

18 For while he liued, he counted himselfe an happy man : and so long as thou doest well vnto thy selfe, men will speake good of thee.

19 Hee shall follow the generation of his fathers : and shall neuer see light.

20 Man being in honour, hath no vnderstanding : but is compared vnto the beasts that perish.

*Deus deorum. Psal. 50.*

**H**e Lord, euen the most mightie God hath spoken : and called the world, from the rising vp of the sunne, vnto the going downe thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared : in perfect beautie.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keepe silence : there shall goe before him a consuming fire, and a mightie tempest shall be stirred vp round about him.

4 He shall call the heauen from aboue : and the earth, that he may iudge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together vnto me : those that haue made a couenant with me, with sacrifice.

6 And the heauens shall declare his righteousnesse : for God is iudge himselfe.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speake : I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, euen thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thine house : nor hee goats out of thy foldes.

10 For all the beastes of the forest are mine : and so are the cattels vpon a thousand hilles.

11 I know all the foules vpon the mountaines : and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungrie, I wil not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eate bulles flesh : and drinke the blood of goats ?

14 Offer vnto God thankesgiuing : and pay thy vowes vnto the most Highest.

15 And call vpon me in the time of trouble : so wil I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But vnto the vngodly said God : Why doest thou preach my lawes, and takest my couenant in thy mouth ?

17 Whereas thou hatest to bee reformed : and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou contentedst vnto him : and hast bene partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speake wickednes : and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou satest and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine owne mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I helde my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly that I am euen such a one as thy selfe : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this ye that forget God : lest I plucke you away, and there be none to deliuer you.

23 Who so offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me : and to him that ordereth his conuersation right, will I shew the saluation of God.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.*

**H**Aue mercie vpon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse : according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednes : and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowledg my faults : and my sinne is euer before me.

4 Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight : that thou mightest bee justified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse : and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But loe, thou requirest trueth in the inward parts : & shalt make me to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleane : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me heare of ioy and gladnesse : that the bones which thou hast broken may reioyce.

9 Turne thy face from my finnes : and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a cleane heart, O God : and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence : and take not thy holy spirit from me.

12 O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe : and stablish me with thy free spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked : and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

14 Deliuer me from bloodguiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousnesse.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord : ) and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, els would I giue it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit : a broken and contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion : build thou the walles of Hierusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousnesse, with the burnt offerings and oblations : then shall they offer yong bullocks vpon thine altar.

*Quid gloriaris. Psal. 52.*

**V**Hy boastest thou thy selfe, thou tyrant : that thou canst doe mischief ?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God : endureth yet dayly.

3 Thy mouth imagineth wickednes : and with lies thou cuttest like a sharpe rator.

4 Thou hast loued vnrighteousnesse more then goodnesse : and to talke of lies more then righteousnesse.

5 Thou hast loued to speake all wordes that may doe hurt : O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for euer : hee shall take thee, and plucke thee out of thy dwelling, and roote thee out of the land of the liuing.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and feare : and shall laugh him to scorne.

8 Loe, this is the man that took not God for his strength : but trusted vnto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himselfe in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a greene Olive tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for euer and euer.

10 I will alwayes giue thanks vnto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy Saints like it well.

Evening  
prayer.



*Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.*

He foolish bodie hath said in his heart: there is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickednesse: there is also none that doeth good.

3 God looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without vnderstanding that worke wickednesse: eating vp my people as if they would eate bread? they haue not called vpon God.

6 They were afraid where no feare was: for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the saluation were giuen vnto Israel out of Sion: oh that the Lord would deliuer his people out of captiuitie.

8 Then should Iacob reioyce: and Israel should bee right glad.

*Deus in nomine. Psal. 54.*

**S**Aue me, O God, for thy Names sake: and auenge me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken vnto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen vp against mee: and tyrants (which haue not God before their eyes) seeke after my soule.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that vphold my soule.

5 Hee shall reward euill vnto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy trueth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I giue thee, and praise thy Name (O Lord:) because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath deliuered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seene his desire vpon mine enemies.

*Exaudi Deus. Psal. 55.*

**H**Eare my prayer, O God: and hide nor thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heede vnto mee, and heare mee: how I mourne in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy cryeth so, and the vngodly commeth on so fast: for they are minded to doe me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within mee: and the feare of death is fallen vpon me.

5 Fearefulnesse and trembling are come vpon me: and an horrible dread hath ouerwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a doue: for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Loe then would I get me away farre off: and remaine in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormie winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and diuide them: for I haue spied vnrighteousnesse and strife in the citie.

10 Day and night they go about within the walles thereof: mischief also and sorow are in the mids of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceit and guile goe not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could haue borne it.

13 Neither was it mine aduersary that did magnifie himselfe against me: for then (peradventure) I would haue hid my selfe from him.

14 But it was euen thou my companion: my guide and mine owne familiar friend.

15 We tooke sweete counsel together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily vpon them, and let them goe downe quicke into hell: for wickednes is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call vpon God: and the Lord shall saue me.

18 In the euening and morning, and at noone day will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall heare my voyce.

19 It is he that hath deliuered my soule in peace, from the battell that was against me: for there were many with mee.

20 Yea, euen God that endureth for euer, shall heare me, and bring them downe: for they will not turne, nor feare God.

21 He laid his hands vpon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his couenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, hauing warre in his heart: his words were smother then oyle, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burthen vpon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for euer.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloodthirstie and deceitfull men shall not liue out halfe their dayes: neuertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 46.*

**B**E mercifull vnto me, O God, for man goeth about to deuoure me: he is dayly fighting and troubling me.

Morning  
prayer.

2 Mine enemies are dayly in hand to swallow me vp: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Neuertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word: I haue put my trust in God, and will not feare what flesh can doe vnto me.

5 They dayly mistake my words: all that they imagine, is to doe me euill.

6 They hold altogether, and keepe themselves close: and marke my steps, when they lay wait for my soule.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednes: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them downe.

8 Thou tellest my flittings, put my teares into thy bottell: are not these things noted in thy booke?

9 Whensoever I call vpon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I reioyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God haue I put my trust: I will not be afraide what man can doe vnto me.

12 Vnto thee (O God) will I pay my vowes: vnto thee will I giue thanks.

13 For thou hast deliuered my soule from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walke before God in the light of the liuing.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.*

**B**E mercifull vnto me, O God, be mercifull vnto mee, for my soule trusteth in thee: and vnder the shadowe of thy wings shall be my refuge, vntill this tyrannie be querpast.

2 I wil call vnto the most high God: euen vnto the God that shall performe the cause which I haue in hand.

3 He shall send from heauen: and saue me from the reproofe of him that would eat me vp.

4 God shall send forth his mercie and trueth: my soule is among Lyons.

5 And I lie euen among the children of men (that are set on fire:) whose teeth are speares and arrowes, and their tongue a sharpe sword.

6 Set vp thy selfe, O God, about the heauens: and thy glory about all the earth.

7 They haue laid a net for my feet, and pressed downe my soule: they haue digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the middes of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and giue praise.



cause of the widowes : euen God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captiuitie : but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest foorth before the people: when thou wentest through the wildernesse.

8 The earth shooke, and the heauens dropped at the presence of God: euen as Sinai also was moued at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious raine vpon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was wearie.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gaue the word: great was the companie of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee and were discomfited: and they of the household diuided the spoile.

13 Though ye haue lien among the pots, yet shall yee be as the wings of a Doue: that is couered with siluer wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered Kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: euen an hie hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so ye high hilles? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for euer.

17 The charrets of God are twentie thousand, euen thousands of Angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone vp on high, thou hast ledde captiuitie captiue, and receiued giftes for men: yea, euen for thy enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: euen the God which helpeth vs, and powreth his benefites vpon vs.

20 He is our God, euen the God of whom commeth saluation: God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairie scalpe of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people againe, as I did from Basan: mine owne will I bring againe, as I did sometime from the deepe of the sea.

23 That thy foote may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogges may be redde through the same.

24 It is well seene, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and King goest in the Sanctuarie.

25 The fingers goe before, the Minstrels followe after: in the midst are the Damofels playing with the timbrels.

26 Giue thanks, O Israel, vnto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the Princes of Iuda their counsaile: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephtali.

28 Thy God hath sent foorth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in vs.

29 For thy temples sake at Ierusalem: so shall kings bring presents vnto thee.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mightie, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of siluer:) and when hee hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall soone stretch out her hands vnto God.

32 Sing vnto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth: O sing praises vnto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heauens ouer all from the beginning: loe, he doeth send out his voice, yea, and that a mightie voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God ouer Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: euen the God of Israel, hee will giue strength and power vnto his people, blessed be God.

Saluum me fac. Psal. 69.



Aue me, O God: for the waters are come in, euen vnto my soule.

Evening  
prayer.

2 I sticke fast in the deepe myre where no ground is: I am come into deepe waters, so that the floods runne ouer me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throte is dry: my sight faileth me for waiting so long vpon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are moe then the haire of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltlesse, are mightie.

5 I paid them the things that I neuer tooke: God thou knowest my simplenes, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seeke thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake haue I suffered reproofe: shame hath couered my face.

8 I am become a stranger vnto my brethren: euen an aliant vnto my mothers children.

9 For the zeale of thy house hath euen eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen vpon me.

10 I wept and chastened my selfe with fasting: and that was turned to my reproofe.

11 I put on a sackcloth also: and they iested vpon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speake against me: and the drunkards make songs vpon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer vnto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Heare me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercie: euen in the tructh of thy saluation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sinke not: oh let me be deliuered from them that hate me, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water flood drowne mee: neither let the deepe swallow me vp: and let not the pit shut her mouth vpon me.

17 Heare me, O Lord, for thy louing kindnesse is comfortable: turne thee vnto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy seruant, for I am in trouble: oh haste thee, and heare me.

19 Draw nigh vnto my soule, and saue it: oh deliuer me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast knowen my reproofe, my shame, and my dishonour: mine aduersaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heauinesse: I looked for some to haue pitie on mee, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gaue me gall to eate: and when I was thirstie, they gaue me vineger to drinke.

23 Let their table bee made a snare to take themselues withall: and let the things (that should haue beene for their wealth) be vnto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and euer bow downe their backs.

25 Powre out thine indignation vpon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talke how they may vex them who thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy righteousnesse.

29 Let them be wiped out of the booke of the liuing: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heauinesse: thy helpe (O God) shall lift me vp.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiuing.

32 This also shal please the Lord: better then a bullocke, that hath hornes and hooves.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad: seeke ye after God, and your soule shall liue.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heauen and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moueth therein.

36 For God will saue Sion, and build the cities of Iuda: that men may dwell there, and haue it in possession.

37 The posteritie also of his seruants shall inherite it: and they that loue his Name, shall dwell therein.

*Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.*

**H**Aste thee, O God, to deliuer mee: make haste to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them bee ashamed and confounded that seeke after my soule: let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me euill.

3 Let them (for their reward) bee soone brought to shame: that cry ouer me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seeke thee, be ioyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poore and in miserie: haste thee vnto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarying.

*In te Domine speraui. Psal. 71.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let mee neuer be put to confusion: but ridde me and deliuer me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare vnto me, and saue me.

2 Be thou my strong holde, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

5 Through thee haue I bene holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art hee that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall be alway of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: (that I may sing of thy glory) and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speake against mee, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsaile together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

10 Goe not farre from me, O God: my God haste thee to helpe me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me euill.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and wil praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speake of thy righteousness and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderful workes.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine olde age, when I am gray headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

18 O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed me, and yet diddest thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musicke: vnto thee will I sing vpon the harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips wil be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so will my soule, whom thou hast deliuered.

Morning  
prayer.



22 My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

*Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.*

**G**ive the king thy iudgements (O God:) and thy righteousness vnto the kings sonne.

2 Then shall he iudge the people according vnto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountaines also shall bring peace: and the litle hilles righteousness vnto the people.

4 He shall keepe the simple folke by their right: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the Sunne & Moone endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come downe like the raine into a fleece of wooll: euen as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the Moone endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood vnto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneele before him: his enemies shall licke the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis and of the Isles shall giue presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall downe before him: all nations shall doe him seruice.

12 For he shall deliuer the poore when hee crieth: the needie also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be fauourable to the simple and needie: and shall preferue the soules of the poore.

14 He shall deliuer their soules from falshood & wrong: and deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall liue, and vnto him shall be giuen of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made euer vnto him, and dayly shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heape of corne in the earth high vpon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be greene in the citie, like grasse vpon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for euer, his Name shall remaine vnder the Sunne among the posterities: which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord GOD, euen the God of Israel: which onely doeth wonderful things.

19 And blessed be the Name of his maiestie for euer: and all the earth shall be filled with his Maiestie, Amen.

*Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.*

**R**uey God is louing vnto Israel: euen vnto such as are of a cleane heart.

2 Neuertheles my feet were almost gone: my treadings had welnigh slippt.

3 And why? I was grieued at the wicked: I doe also see the vngodly in such prosperitie.

4 For they are in no perill of death: but are lustie and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folke: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride: and ouerwhelmed with crueltie.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse: and they do euen what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speake of wicked blasphemie: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth vnto the heauen: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people vnto them: and thereout sucke they no small aduantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceiue it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Loe, these are the vngodly, these prosper in the world, and these haue riches in possession: and I said, then haue I clenched my heart in vaine, and washed my handes in innocencie.

13 All the day long haue I bene punished: and chastened euery morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said euen as they: but loe, then should I haue condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then

Evening  
prayer.



15 Then thought I to vnderstand this : but it was too hard for me.

16 Vntill I went into the sanctuarie of God : then vnderstood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou doest set them in slipperie places : and castest them downe, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly doe they consume : perish, and come to a fearefull end ?

19 Yea, euen like as a dreame when one awaketh : so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the citie.

20 Thus my heart was grieved : and it went euen through my reines.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant : euen as it were a beast before thee.

22 Neuerthelesse I am alway by thee : for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel : and after that, receiue me with glory.

24 Whom haue I in heauen but thee : and there is none vpon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth : but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for euer.

26 For loe, they that forsake thee, shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to holde mee fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God : and to speake of all thy workes in the gates of the daughter of Zion.

*Vt quid Deus? Psal. 74.*

**O** God, wherfore art thou absent from vs so long : why is thy wrath so hote against the sheepe of thy pasture ?

2 O thinke vpon thy Congregation : whome thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Thinke vpon the tribe of thine inheritance : & mount Zion wherem thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift vp thy feet, that thou mayest vtterly destroy euery enemy : which hath done euill in thy Sanctuarie.

5 Thine aduersaries roare in the midst of thy congregations : and set vp their banners for tokens.

6 Hee that hewed timber afore out of the thicke trees : was knowen to bring it to an excellent worke.

7 But now they breake downe all the carued worke thereof : with axes and hammers.

8 They haue set fire vpon thy holy places : and haue defiled the dwelling place of thy Name, euen vnto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let vs make hauocke of them altogether : thus haue they burnt vp all the houses of God in the land.

10 Wee see not our tokens, there is not one Prophet more : no not one is there amongst vs that vnderstandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the aduersarie doe this dishonour : how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for euer ?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand : why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy ?

13 For God is my King of olde : the helpe that is done vpon earth, he doeth it himselfe.

14 Thou diddest diuide the sea through thy power : thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leuiathan in pieces : and gauest him to be meate for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines and waters out of the hard rockes : thou driedst vp mightie waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine : thou hast prepared the light and the sunne.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth : thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lorde, how the enemy hath rebuked : and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliuer not the soule of thy turtle Doue vnto the multitude of the enemies : and forget not the congregation of the poore for euer.

21 Looke vpon the Couenant : for all the earth is full of darkenesse, and cruell habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple goe away ashamed : but let the poore and needie giue praise vnto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintaine thine owne cause : remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee dayly.

24 Forget not the voyce of thine enemies : the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth euer more & more.

*Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.*

**V**nto thee (O God) doe we giue thanks : yea, vnto thee doe we giue thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so nigh : and that doe thy wonderous works declare.

3 When I receiue the Congregation : I shall iudge according vnto right.

4 The earth is weake, and all the inhabitors thereof : I beare vp the pillars of it.

5 I said vnto the fooles, deale not so madly : and to the vngodly, set not vp your horne.

6 Set not vp your horne on high : and speake not with a stiffe necke.

7 For promotion commeth neither from the East nor from the West : nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the Iudge : he putteth downe one, and setteth vp another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red : it is full mixt, and he powreth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof : all the vngodly of the earth shall drinke them, and sucke them out.

11 But I will talke of the God of Iacob : and praise him for euer.

12 All the hornes of the vngodly also will I breake : and the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted.

*Notus in Iudea. Psal. 76.*

**I**n Iurie is God knowen : his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle : and his dwelling in Zion.

3 There brake he the arrowes of the bowe : the shield, the sword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might : then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they haue slept their sleepe : and all the men (whose hands were mightie) haue found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Iacob) both the charet and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, euen thou art to be feared : and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry ?

8 Thou diddest cause thy iudgement to be heard from heauen : the earth trembled and was still.

9 When God arose to iudgement : and to helpe all the meeke vpon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turne to thy prayse : and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou refraine.

11 Promise vnto the Lord your God, and keepe it, all yee that are round about him, bring presents vnto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refraine the spirit of princes : and is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

*Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.*

**I** Will crie vnto God with my voyce : euen vnto God will I crie with my voyce, and he shall hearken vnto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord : my sore ranne and ceased not, in the night season my soule refused comfort.

3 When I am in heauinesse I will thinke vpon God : when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking : I am so feeble that I cannot speake.

5 I haue considered the dayes of olde : and the yeeres that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song : and in the night I commune with mine owne heart, and searce out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himselfe for euer : and will hee be no more intreated ?

8 Is his mercie cleane gone for euer : and is his promise come vtterly to an end for euer more ?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious : and will hee shut vp his louing kindnesse in displeasure ?

10 And I sayd, It is mine owne infirmitie : but I will remember the yeeres of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the workes of the Lord : and call to minde the wonders of old time.

12 I will thinke also of all thy works : and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy : who is so great a God (as our God ?)

14 Thou art the God that doeth woonders : and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily deliuered thy people : euen the sonnes of Iacob and Ioseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid : the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds powred out water, the aire thundred : and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about : the lightning shone vpon the ground, the earth was moued, and shooke withall.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, and thy paths in the great waters : and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheepe : by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

*Attendite popule. Psal. 78.*

*Evening prayer.*

**H**ear my Law, O my people : encline your eares vnto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable : I will declare hard sentences of olde.

3 Which we haue heard and knowen : and such as our fathers haue tolde vs.

4 That wee should not hide them from the children of the generations to come : but to shewe the honour of the Lord, his mightie and woonderfull workes that hee hath done.

5 Hee made a couenant with Iacob, and gaue Israel a Law : which hee commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posteritie might know it : and the children which were yet vnborne.

7 To the intent that when they came vp : they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God : and not to forget the works of God, but to keepe his commandements.

9 And not to bee as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborne generation : a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaueth not stedfastly vnto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim : which being harnessed and carying bowes, turned themselues backe in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the couenant of God : and would not walke in his Law.

12 But forgate what hee had done : and the woonderfull worke that he had shewed for them.

13 Marueilous things did hee in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt : euen in the field of Zoan.

14 Hee diuided the Sea, and let them goe through : hee made the waters to stand on an heape.

15 In the day time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 Hee claue the hard rockes in the wildernesse : and gaue them drinke thereof, as it had bene out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stonie rocke : so that it gushed out like the riuers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him : and prouoked the most Highest in the wildernesse.

19 They tempted God in their hearts : and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying : shall God prepare a table in the wildernesse ?

21 Hee smote the stonie rocke in deede, that the water gushed out, and the streames flowed withall : but can hee giue bread also, or prouide flesh for his people ?

22 When the Lord heard this, hee was wroth : so the fire

was kindled in Iacob, and there came vp heauie displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleued not in God : and put not their trust in his helpe.

24 So he commanded the cloudes about : and opened the doores of heauen.

25 He rained downe Manna also vpon them for to eat : and gaue them food from heauen.

26 So man did eate Angels food : for he sent them meat ynough.

27 He caused the East winde to blow vnder heauen : and through his power he brought in the South-west winde.

28 He rained flesh vpon them as thicke as dust : and feathered foules like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : euen round about their habitation.

30 So they did eate and were well filled, for hee gaue them their owne desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouthes, the heauie wrath of God came vpon them, and slew the wealthiest of them : yea, and smote downe the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more : and beleued not his wonderous workes.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanitie : and their yeeres in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him : and turned them earely, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength : and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Neuerthelesse, they did but flatter him with their mouth : and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him : neither continued they stedfast in his couenant.

38 But he was so mercifull, that hee forgave their misdeeds : and destroyed them not.

39 Yea many a time turned he his wrath away : & would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh : and that they were euen a winde that passeth away, and commeth not againe.

41 Many a time did they prouoke him in the wildernes : and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned backe and tempted God : and moued the Holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand : and of the day when he deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt : and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood : so that they might not drinke of the riuers.

46 He sent lice among them, and deuoured them vp : and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gaue their fruit vnto the Caterpillar : and their labour vnto the Grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their Vines with hailestones : and their mulberie trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattel also with hailestones : and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast vpon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble : and sent euill angels among them.

51 Hee made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soule from death : but gaue their life ouer to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first borne in Egypt : the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his owne people, he led them forth like sheepe : and caried them in the wildernesse like a flocke.

54 Hee brought them out safely that they should not feare : and ouerwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his Sanctuarie : euen to his mountaine, which hee purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them : caused their land to be diuided among them for an heritage, and made.

made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most High God: and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backes, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and tooke sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsooke the tabernacle in Silo: euen the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He deliuered their power into captiuitie: and their beautie into the enemies hand.

63 He gaue his people ouer also vnto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their yong men: and their maidens were not giuen to marriage.

65 Their Priests were slaine with the sword: and there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleepe: and like a Giant refreshed with wine.

67 Hee smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 Hee refused the tabernacle of Ioseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Iuda: euen the hill of Sion, which he loued.

70 And there hee builded his temple on high: and laide the foundation of it like the ground which hee hath made continually.

71 He chose Dauid also his seruant: and tooke him away from the sheepsfolds.

72 As hee was following the Ewes great with yong ones, he tooke him: that he might feede Iacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So hee fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

*Deus, venerunt. Psal. 79.*

**O** God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy Temple haue they defiled, and made Hierusalem an heape of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy seruants haue they giuen to bee meate vnto the foules of the ayre: and the flesh of thy Saints vnto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood haue they shed like water on euery side of Hierusalem: and there was no man to burie them.

4 Wee are become an open shame to our enemies: a verie scorne and derision vnto them that are round about vs.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angrie: shall thy ielousie burne like fire for euer?

6 Powre out thine indignation vpon the Heathen that haue not knowen thee: and vpon the kingdomes that haue not called vpon thy Name.

7 For they haue deuoured Iacob: and laide waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sinnes, but haue mercy vpon vs, and that soone: for we are come to great miserie.

9 Helpe vs, O God of our saluation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliuer vs, and bee mercifull vnto our sinnes for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore doe the Heathen say: Where is nowe their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy seruants blood that is shed: be openly shewed vpon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatnesse of thy power preserue thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemie wherewith our neighbours haue blasphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) seuen fold into their bosome.

14 So we that bee thy people, and sheepe of thy pasture, shall giue thee thanks for euer: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

*Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.*

**H**ear, O thou shepheard of Israel, thou that ledest Ioseph like a sheepe: shew thy selfe also thou that sittest

vpon the Cherubins.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stirre vp thy strength, and come and helpe vs.

3 Turne vs againe, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hostes: how long wilt thou bee angrie with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of teares: and giuest them plenteousnesse of teares to drinke.

6 Thou hast made vs a very strife vnto our neighbors: and our enemies laugh vs to scorne.

7 Turne vs againe thou God of hostes: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the Heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest rume for it: and when it had taken roote, it filled the land.

10 The hilles were couered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees.

11 Shee stretched out her branches vnto the sea: and her boughes vnto the riuer.

12 Why hast thou then broken downe her hedge: that all they that goe by plucke off her grapes?

13 The wilde Bore of the wood doeth roote it vp: and the wilde beasts of the field deuoure it.

14 Turne thee againe, thou God of hostes, looke downe from heauen: behold, and visite this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hande hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy selfe.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut downe: and they shall perith at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be vpon the man of thy right hand: and vpon the sonne of man whom thou madest so strong for thine owne selfe.

18 And so will not we go backe from thee: O let vs liue, and we shall call vpon thy Name.

19 Turne vs againe, O Lord God of hostes: shewe the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

*Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.*

**S**ing we merily vnto God our strength: make a cheerefull noyse vnto the God of Iacob.

2 Take the Psalme; bring hither the Tabret: the merrie Harpe, with the Lute.

3 Blowe vp the trumpet in the new moone: euen in the time appointed, and vpon our solemne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a lawe of the God of Iacob.

5 This hee ordeined in Ioseph for a testimonie: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burthen: and his hands were deliuered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst vpon mee in troubles, and I deliuered thee: and heard thee what time as the storme fell vpon thee.

8 I prooued thee also: at the waters of strife.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken vnto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lorde thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voyce: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gaue them vp vnto their owne hearts lust: and let them follow their owne imaginations.

14 O that my people would haue hearkened vnto mee: for if Israel had walked in my wayes.

15 I should soone haue put downe their enemies: and turned my hand against their aduersaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should haue been found liars: but their time should haue endured for euer.

17 He should haue fed them also with the finest wheate floure: and with honie out of the stonie rocke should I haue satisfied thee.

*Deus*

Evening  
prayer.*Deus stetit. Psal. 82.***G**od standeth in the congregation of princes :  
he is a iudge among gods.2 How long wil ye giue wrong iudgement:  
and accept the persons of the vngodly ?3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse: see  
that such as be in neede and necessitie, haue right.4 Deliuer the outcast and poore: saue them from the  
hand of the vngodly.5 They will not bee learned, nor vnderstand, but walke  
on still in darknesse: all the foundations of the earth bee out  
of course.6 I haue said, Yee are gods: and yee all are children of  
the most Highest.7 But yee shall die like men: and fall like one of the  
princes.8 Arise, O God, and iudge thou the earth: for thou shalt  
take all heathen to thine inheritance.*Deus quis similis. Psal. 83.***H**old not thy tongue, O God, keepe not still silence:  
refraine not thy selfe, O God.2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring: and  
they that hate thee, haue lifted vp their head.3 They haue imagined craftily against thy people: and  
taken counsell against thy secret ones.4 They haue said, Come, and let vs roote them out,  
that they bee no more a people: and that the name of Israel  
may be no more in remembrance.5 For they haue cast their heads together with one con-  
sent: and are confederate against thee.6 The Tabernacles of the Edomites and the Ismae-  
lites: the Moabites and Hagarenes.7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistims,  
with them that dwell at Tyre.8 Assur also is ioyned vnto them: and haue holpen the  
children of Lot.9 But doe thou to them as vnto the Madianites: vnto  
Sifera, and vnto Iabin, at the brooke of Kison.10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung  
of the earth.11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea,  
make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmana.12 Which say, Let vs take to our selues: the houses of  
God in possession.13 O my God, make them like vnto a wheele: and as the  
stubble before the wind.14 Like as the fire that burneth vp the wood: and as the  
flame that consumeth the mountaines.15 Persecute them euen so with thy tempest: and make  
them afraid with thy storme.16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may  
seeke thy Name.17 Let them bee confounded and vexed euer more and  
more: let them be put to shame and perish.18 And they shall know that thou (whose name is Jeho-  
uah:) art onely the most highest ouer all the earth.*Quam dilecta. Psal. 84.***O** How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hostes ?2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter  
into the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh  
reioyce in the liuing God.3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the  
swallow a nest, where shee may lay her yong: euen thine al-  
tars, O Lord of hostes, my King and my God.4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will bee  
alway praising thee.5 Blessed is the man, whose strength is in thee: in whose  
heart are thy wayes.6 Which going through the vale of miserie, vse it for a  
well: and the pooles are filled with water.7 They will goe from strength to strength: and vnto the  
God of gods appeareth euery one of them in Sion.8 O Lord God of hostes, heare my prayer: hearken, O  
God of Iacob.9 Behold, O God, our defender: and looke vpon the  
face of thine Anoynted.

10 For one day in thy courts: is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather bee a doore keeper in the house of my  
God: then to dwell in the tents of vngodlinesse.12 For the Lord God is a light and defence: the Lord  
will giue grace and worship, and no good thing shall hee  
withhold from them that liue a godly life.13 O Lord God of hostes: blessed is the man that put-  
teth his trust in thee.*Benedixisti Domine. Psal. 85.***L**ord, thou art become gracious vnto thy land: thou  
hast turned away the captiuiety of Iacob.2 Thou hast forgiuen the offence of thy people:  
and covered all their finnes.3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure: and turned  
thy selfe from thy wrathfull indignation.4 Turne vs then, O God our Sauour: and let thine an-  
ger cease from vs.5 Wilt thou be displeas'd at vs for euer: and wilt thou  
stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another ?6 Wilt thou not turne againe and quicken vs: that thy  
people may reioyce in thee ?7 Shewe vs thy mercie, O Lord: and grant vs thy sal-  
uation.8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concer-  
ning mee: for he shall speake peace vnto his people, and to  
his Saints, that they turne not againe.9 For his saluation is nigh them that feare him: that  
glorie may dwell in our land.10 Mercie and trueth are met together: righteousnesse  
and peace haue kissed each other.11 Trueth shall flourish out of the earth: and righteous-  
nesse hath looked downe from heauen.12 Yea, the Lord shall shewe louing kindnesse: and our  
land shall giue her increase.13 Righteousnesse shall goe before him: and he shall di-  
rect his going in the way.*Inclina Domine. Psal. 86.***B**ow downe thine eare, O Lord, and heare me: *Morning  
prayer.*

for I am poore and in misery.

2 Preferue thou my soule, for I am holy:  
my God saue thy seruant that putteth his  
trust in thee.3 Be mercifull vnto mee, O Lord: for I will call dayly  
vpon thee.4 Comfort the soule of thy seruant: for vnto thee (O  
Lord) doe I lift vp my soule.5 For thou Lord art good and gracious: and of great  
mercie vnto all them that call vpon thee.6 Gue eare Lorde vnto my prayer: and ponder the  
voyce of my humble desires.7 In the time of my trouble I will call vpon thee: for  
thou hearest me.8 Among the gods there is none like vnto thee (O  
Lord:) there is not one that can doe as thou doest.9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and  
worship thee, O Lord: and shall glorifie thy Name.10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou  
art God alone.11 Teach me thy way (O Lord) and I will walke in thy  
trueth: O knit my heart vnto thee, y I may feare thy Name.12 I wil thanke thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart:  
and will praise thy Name for euermore.13 For great is thy mercie toward mee: and thou hast  
deliuered my soule from the nethermost hell.14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the con-  
gregations of the naughty men haue sought after my soule,  
and haue not set thee before their eyes.15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and  
mercie: long suffering, plenteous in goodnesse and trueth.16 O turne thee then vnto mee, and haue mercie vpon  
me: giue thy strength vnto thy seruant, and helpe the sonne  
of thine handmaid.17 Shew some good token vpon me for good, that they  
which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed: because thou  
Lord hast holpen me, and comforted me.*Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.***H**er foundations are vpon the holy hills: the Lord loueth  
the gates of Sion, more then all the dwellings of Iacob.

2 Very

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou citie of God.

3 I will thinke vpon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold yee the Philistims also: and they of Tyre, with the Morians, loe, there was he borne.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that hee was borne in her: and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when hee writeth vp the people: that he was borne there.

7 The singers also and trumpeters shall hee rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

*Domine Deus. Psal. 88.*

**O** Lord God of my saluation, I haue cried day and night before thee: O let my prayer enter into thy presence, encline thine eare vnto my calling.

2 For my soule is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh vnto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that goe downe into the pit: and I haue bene euen as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like vnto them that bee wounded and lie in the graue: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laide mee in the lowest pit: in a place of darknesse, and in the deepe.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard vpon me: and thou hast vexed me with all thy stormes.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I haue called daily vpon thee, I haue stretched out my hands vnto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise vp againe and praise thee?

11 Shall thy louing kindnesse be shewed in the graue: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wonderous workes be knowne in the darke: and thy righteousnesse in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Vnto thee haue I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soule: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in miserie, and like vnto him that is at the point to die: (euen from my youth vp) thy terrors haue I suffered with a troubled mind.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth ouer mee: and the feare of thee hath vndone me.

17 They came round about mee daily like water: and compassed me together on euery side.

18 My louers and friends hast thou put away from mee: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

*Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.*

**M**Y song shall bee alway of the louing kindnesse of the Lord: with my mouth will I euer be shewing thy trueth, from one generation to another.

2 For I haue said, Mercy shall bee set vp for euer: thy trueth shalt thou stablish in the heauens.

3 I haue made a couenant with my chosen: I haue sworne vnto Dauid my seruant.

4 Thy seed will I stablish for euer: and set vp thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heauens shall praise thy wonderous workes: and thy trueth in the congregation of the Saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds: that shall be compared vnto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like vnto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to bee feared in the counsell of the Saints: and to bee had in reuerence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like vnto thee: thy truth (most mightie Lord) is on euery side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the Sea: thou stillest

the waues thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mightie arme.

12 The heauens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast layd the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the North and the South: Tabor and Hermon shall reioyce in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mightie arme: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equitie is the habitation of thy seate: mercie and trueth shall goe before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can reioyce in thee: they shall walke in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be dayly in thy Name: and in thy righteousnesse shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy louing kindnesse thou shalt lift vp our hornes.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the Holy one of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometimes in visions vnto thy Saints, and saydest: I haue layd helpe vpon one that is mighty, I haue exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I haue found Dauid my seruant: with my holy oyle haue I anointed him.

22 My hand shall holde him fast: and my arme shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not bee able to doe him violence: the sonne of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite downe his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My trueth also and my mercie shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horne be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God and my strong saluation.

28 And I will make him my first borne: higher then the Kings of the earth.

29 My mercie will I keepe for him for euermore: and my couenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seede also will I make to endure for euer: and his throne as the dayes of heauen.

31 But if his children forsake my Lawe: and walke not in my iudgements.

32 If they breake my statutes, and keepe not my commandements: I will visite their offences with the rodde, and their sinne with scourges.

33 Neuertheless, my louing kindnesse will I not vtterly take from him: nor suffer my trueth to faile.

34 My couenant will I not breake, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I haue sworne once by my Holinesse, that I will not faile Dauid.

35 His seede shall endure for euer: and his seate is like as the sunne before me.

36 He shall stand fast for euermore as the moone: and as the faithfull witness in heauen.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeas'd at him.

38 Thou hast broken the couenant of thy seruant: and cast his crowne to the ground.

39 Thou hast ouerthrowen all his hedges: and broken downe his strong holds.

40 All they that goe by spoyle him: and he is become a rebuke vnto his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set vp the right hand of his enemies: and made all his aduersaries to reioice.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sworde: and giuest him not victorie in the battell.

43 Thou hast put out his glorie: and cast his throne downe to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and couered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy selfe, for euer: and shall thy wrath burne like fire?

46 Oh remember howe short my time is: wherefore hast

hast thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is hee that liueth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliuer his soule from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old louing kindnesse: which thou swarest vnto Dauid in thy trueth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy seruants haue: and how I doe beare in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies haue blasphemed thee, and flandered the footsteps of thine anoynted: praised bee the Lord for euermore Amen, Amen.

*Domine, refugium. Psal. 90.*

Morning  
prayer.



Ord, thou hast bene our refuge: from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountaines were brought foorth, or euer the earth and the world were made: thou art God from euerlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: againe thou sayest, Come againe yee children of men.

4 For a thousand yeeeres in thy sight, are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are euen as a sleepe: and fade away suddenly like the grasse.

6 In the morning it is greene, and groweth vp: but in the euening it is cut downe, dried vp and withered.

7 For wee consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeedes before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angrie, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeeeres to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeeeres and ten, and though men bee so strong that they come to fourescore yeeeres: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for euen thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach vs to number our dayes: that wee may apply our hearts vnto wisdome.

13 Turne thee againe (O Lord) at the last: and bee gracious vnto thy seruants.

14 O satisfie vs with thy mercie, and that soone: so shall we reioyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort vs againe now after the time that thou hast plagued vs: and for the yeeeres wherein we haue suffered aduersitie.

16 Shew thy seruants thy worke: and their children thy glorie.

17 And the glorious maiestic of the Lord our God be vpon vs: prosper thou the worke of our hands vpon vs, O prosper thou our handy worke.

*Qui habitat. Psal. 91.*

**W**Ho so dwelleth vnder the defence of the most High: shall abide vnder the shadow of y<sup>e</sup> Almighty.

2 I will say vnto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliuer thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noysome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee vnder his wings: and thou shalt be safe vnder his feathers: his faithfulness and trueth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terrour by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in the darknesse: nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noone day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the vngodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall none euill happen vnto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For hee shall giue his Angels charge ouer thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall beare thee in their handes: that thou

hurt not thy foote against a stone.

13 Thou shalt goe vpon the Lion and Adder: the yong Lion and the Dragon shalt thou treade vnder thy feete.

14 Because he hath set his loue vpon me, therefore shall I deliuer him: I shall set him vp, because hee hath knowen my Name.

15 He shall call vpon mee, and I wil heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I wil deliuer him, & bring him to honor.

16 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my saluation.

*Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.*

**I**T is a good thing to giue thanks vnto the Lord: and to sing praises vnto thy Name, O most highest.

2 To tell of thy louing kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy trueth in the night season.

3 Vpon an instrument of ten strings, and vpon the Lute: vpon a loud instrument, and vpon the Harpe.

4 For thou Lord hast made me glad through thy works: and I will reioyce in giuing praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lorde, how glorious are thy workes: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

6 An vnwise man doeth not well consider this: and a foole doeth not vnderstand it.

7 When the vngodly are greene as the grasse, and when all the workers of wickednesse doe flourish: then shall they be destroyed for euer, but thou Lord art the most highest for euermore.

8 For loe, thine enemies (O Lord) loe thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shall bee destroyed.

9 But my horne shall bee exalted like the horne of an Vnicorne: for I am anoynted with fresh oyle.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine eare shall heare his desire of the wicked that rise vp against mee.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a Palme tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as bee planted in the house of the Lorde: shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring foorth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no vnrighteousnesse in him.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 93.*

**H**e Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparell: the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himselfe with strength.

Evening  
prayer.

2 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moued.

3 Euer since the world began hath thy seate been prepared: thou art from euerlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods haue lift vp their voyce: the floods lift vp their waues.

5 The waues of the Sea are mightie, and rage horribly: but yet the Lorde that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holinesse becommeth thine house for euer.

*Deus vltionum. Psal. 94.*

**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou God to whome vengeance belongeth, shewe thy selfe.

2 Arise thou iudge of the world: and reward the proud after their deseruing.

3 Lord, how long shall the vngodly: how long shall the vngodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widowe and the stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Iacob regard it.

8 Take heede yee vnwise among the people: O yee fooles, when will ye vnderstand?

9 He that planted the eare: shall nothe heare? or he that



that made the eye, shall he not see?

10 Or he that nutureth the Heathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vaine.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord:) and teachest him in thy Law.

13 That thou mayest giue him patience in time of aduersitie: vntill the pit be digged vp for the vngodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Vntill righteousnesse turne againe vnto iudgement: all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise vp with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the euill doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped me: it had not failed but my soule had bene put to silence.

18 But when I sayd, my foote hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) held me vp.

19 In the multitude of the sorowes that I had in my heart: thy comforts haue refreshed my soule.

20 Wilt thou haue any thing to doe with the stoole of wickednesse: which imagineth mischief as a law?

21 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous: and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

*Venite, exultemus. Psal. 95.*

**C**ome, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

2 Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiving: and thew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King aboue all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is (the Lord) our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

8 To day if yee will heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me: proued me, and saw my works.

10 Fourtie yeeres long was I grieued with this generation, and said: it is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowen my wayes.

11 Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.*

**S**ing vnto the Lord a new song: sing vnto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and prayse his Name: be telling of his saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour vnto the heathen: and his wonders vnto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be prayfed: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols: but it is the Lord that made the heauens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe vnto the Lord (O ye kinreds of the people:) ascribe vnto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe vnto the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beautie of holinesse: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast

that it cannot be mooued, and how that hee shall iudge the people righteously.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth be glad: let the sea make a noyse and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be ioyfull, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood reioyce before the Lord.

13 For he commeth, for he commeth to iudge the earth: and with righteousnesse to iudge the world, and the people with his truth.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.*

**T**he Lord is King, the earth may bee glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darknes are round about him: righteousness and iudgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall goe a fire before him: and burne vp his enemy on euery side.

4 His lightnings gaue shine vnto the worlde: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like waxe at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heauens haue declared his righteousnes: and all the people haue scene his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carued images, and that delight in vaine gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and reioiced: and the daughters of Iuda were glad, because of thy iudgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth: thou art exalted farre aboue all gods.

10 O yee that loue the Lord, see that yee hate the thing which is euill: the Lord preferueth the soules of his Saints, he shall deliuer them from the hand of the vngodly.

11 There is sprung vp a light for the righteous: and ioyfull gladnes for such as be true hearted.

12 Reioice in the Lord ye righteous: and giue thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.*

**S**ing vnto the Lord a newe song: for hee hath done maruelous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victory.

3 The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world haue scene the saluation of our God.

5 Shew your selues ioyfull vnto the Lord, all yee lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

6 Praise the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the harpe with a Psalme of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew your selues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noyse, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their handes, and let the hills bee ioyful together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth.

10 With righteousnes shall hee iudge the world: and the people with equitie.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 99.*

**T**he Lord is King, be the people neuer so vnpatient: he sitteth betweene the Cherubims, bee the earth neuer so vnquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high aboue all people.

3 They shall giue thanks vnto thy Name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The kings power loueth iudgement, thou hast prepared equitie: thou hast executed iudgement and righteousnes in Iacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall downe before his footstoole, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call vpon his Name: these called vpon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake vnto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gaue them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God:) thou forgast

Morning  
prayer.



Evening  
prayer.

uest them, O God, and punished it their owne inuentions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him vpon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

*Iubilate Deo. Psal. 100.*

**O** Bee ioyfull in the Lord, all yee lands: serue the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made vs and not we our selues, wee are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thankesgiuing, and into his courts with prayle: bee thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercie is euerlasting: and his trueth endureth from generation to generation.

*Misericordiam & iudicium. Psal. 101.*

**M**Y song shall be of mercy and iudgement: vnto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let mee haue vnderstanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come vnto me: I will walke in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of vnfaithfulnesse: there shall no such cleaue vnto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I wil not know a wicked person.

6 Who so priuily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Who so hath also a proud looke, and high stomacke: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes looke vnto such as be faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Who so leadeth a godly life: he shall be my seruant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarie in my sight.

11 I shall soone destroy all the vngodly that are in the land: that I may roote out all wicked doers from the citie of the Lord.

*Domine exaudi. Psal. 102.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come vnto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: encline thine eares vnto me when I call, O heare me, and that right soone.

3 For my daies are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt vp as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten downe, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eate my bread.

5 For the voice of my groning: my bones will scarce cleaue to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelicane in the wildernesse: and like an Owle that is in the desert.

7 I haue watched, and am euen as it were a sparrowe: that sitteth alone vpon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reuile me all the day long: and they that are mad vpon me, are sworne together against me.

9 For I haue eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me vp, and cast me downe.

11 My daies are gone like a shadowe: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for euer: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and haue mercie vpon Sion: for it is time that thou haue mercie vpon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy seruants thinke vpon her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall feare thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy Maiestie.

16 When the Lord shall build vp Sion: and when his glory shall appeare.

17 When he turneth him vnto the prayer of the poore destitute: and despise not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be borne, shall praise the Lord.

Morning  
prayer.



19 For he hath looked downe from his Sanctuarie: out of the heauen did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That hee might heare the mournings of such as bee in captiuitie: and deliuer the children appointed vnto death.

21 That they may declare the name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Hierusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serue the Lord.

23 Hee brought downe my strength in my iourney: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take mee not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy yeeres they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laide the foundation of the earth: and the heauens are the worke of thy handes.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall waxe old as doeth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeeres shall not faile.

28 The children of thy seruants shall continue: and their feede shall stand fast in thy sight.

*Benedic anima. Psal. 103.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule: and all that is within mee, praise his holy name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not all his benefites.

3 Which forgiueth all thy sinne: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saue thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercie and louing kindnesse.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee yong and lustie as an Eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and iudgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes vnto Moses: his works vnto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercie: long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for euer.

10 He hath not dealt with vs after our finnes: nor rewarded vs according to our wickednesse.

11 For looke how high the heauen is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercie also toward them that feare him.

12 Looke how wide also the East is from the West: so far hath he set our finnes from vs.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his owne children: euen so is the Lord mercifull vnto them that feare him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembreth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grasse: for he flourisheth, as a floure of the field.

16 For as soone as the wind goeth ouer it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord endureth for euer and euer, vpon them that feare him: and his righteousnesse vpon childrens children.

18 Euen vpon such as keepe his couenant: and thinke vpon his commandements to doe them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seate in heauen: and his kingdome ruleth ouer all.

20 O praise the Lord, yee Angels of his, yee that excell in strength: yee that fulfill his commandement, and hearken vnto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord all yee his hosts: yee seruants of his that doe his pleasure.

22 O speake good of the Lord all yee workes of his, in all places of his dominion: prayse thou the Lord, O my soule.

*Benedic anima mea. Psal. 104.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious; thou art clothed with maiestie and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy selfe with light as it were

Evening  
prayer.



were with a garment: and spreadest out the heauens like a curtaine.

3 Which layeth the beames of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the cloudes his charet, and walketh vpon the wings of the winde.

4 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He layd the foundations of the earth: that it neuer should moue at any time.

6 Thou coueredst it with the deepe like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voyce of the thunder they are afraid.

8 They goe vp as high as the hilles, and downe to the valleys beneath: euen vnto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they shal not passe: neither turne againe to couer the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the riuers: which runne among the hilles.

11 All beasts of the field drinke therof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the foules of the ayre haue their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hilles from aboue: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy workes.

14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattell: and greene herbe for the seruice of men.

15 That he may bring foode out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oile to make him a chearful countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sappe: euen the Cedars of Libanus, which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the Firre trees are a dwelling for the Storke.

18 The high hilles are a refuge for the wild Goats: and so are the stonie rockes for the Conies.

19 He appointed the Moone for certaine seasons: and the Sunne knoweth his going downe.

20 Thou makest darkenesse that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the Forrest doe moue.

21 The Lions roaring after their praye: doe seeke their meat at God.

22 The Sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them downe in their dennes.

23 Man goeth forth to his worke, and to his labour: vntill the euening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy workes: in wisdome hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There goe the ships, and there is that Leuiathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These waite all vpon thee: that thou mayest giue them meate in due season.

28 When thou giuest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned againe to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath goe forth they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious Maiestie of the Lord shall endure for euer: the Lord shall reioyce in his workes.

32 The earth shal tremble at the looke of him: if he doe but touch the hilles, they shall smoake.

33 I will sing vnto the Lord as long as I liue: I wil praise my God while I haue my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall bee in the Lord.

35 As for sinners they shall bee confounded out of the earth, and the vngodly shall come to an ende: prayse thou the Lord, O my soule, prayse the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.*

Give thanks vnto the Lord, and call vpon his Name: tell the people what things hee hath done,

2 O let your songs bee of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wonderous workes.

3 Reioyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them reioyce that seeke the Lord.

4 Seeke the Lord and his strength: seeke his face euermore.

5 Remember the marueilous workes that he hath done: his wonders, and the iudgements of his mouth.

6 O yee seede of Abraham his seruant: yee children of Iacob his chosen.

7 Hee is the Lord our God: his iudgements are in all the world.

8 Hee hath beene alway mindfull of his couenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Euen the couenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware vnto Ihabac.

10 And appointed the same vnto Iacob for a Law: and to Israel for an euerlasting Testament.

11 Saying, Vnto thee will I giue the land of Chanaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a fewe of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to an other: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to doe them wrong: but reprobued cuen kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine Anoynted: and doe my Prophets no harme.

16 Moreouer, hee called for a dearth vpon the land: and destroyed all the prouision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: euen Ioseph which was sold to be a bondseruant.

18 Whose feete they hurt in the stocks: the yron entred into his soule.

19 Vntill the time came that his cause was knowne: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and deliuered him: the prince of the people let him goe free.

21 Hee made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might enforme his princes after his will: and teach his Senators wisdome.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Iacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned, so that they hated his people: and dealt vntreuely with his seruants.

26 Then sent he Moses his seruant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darknesse, and it was darke: and they were not obedient vnto his word.

29 Hee turned their waters into blood: and slewe their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogges: yea, euen in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all maner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gaue them hailestones for raine: and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and figge trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 Hee spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable: and did eat vp all the grasse in their land, and deuoured the fruit of their ground.

35 Hee smote all the first borne in their land: euen the chiefe of all their strength.

36 Hee brought them forth also with siluer and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 Hee spread out a cloud to bee a couering: and fire to giue light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quailles: and he filled them with the bread of heauen.

40 He opened the rocke of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that riuers ranne in dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his seruant.

42 And hee brought forth his people with ioy: and his Chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gaue them the lands of the Heathen: and they tooke the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keepe his statutes: and obserue his Lawes.

*Confitemini Domina. Psal. 106.*

Evening  
prayer.



Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that alway keepe iudgment: and do righteousnesse.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the fauour that thou bearest vnto thy people: O visit me with thy saluation.

5 That I may see the felicitie of thy Chosen: and reioyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and giue thanks with thine inheritance.

6 Wee haue sinned with our fathers: wee haue done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodnesse in remembrance: but were disobedient at the Sea, euen at the Red sea.

8 Neuerthelesse, hee helped them for his Names sake: that he might make his power to be knowne.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried vp: so he led them thorow the deepe, as thorow a wildernes.

10 And hee saued them from the aduersaries hand: and deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters ouerwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

12 Then belceued they his words: and sung praise vnto him.

13 But within a while they forgat his workes: and would not abide his counsaile.

14 But lust came vpon them in the wildernes: and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And hee gaue them their desire: and sent leannesse withall into their soule.

16 They angred Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed vp Dathan: and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt vp the vngodly.

19 They made a calfe in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.

21 And they forgat God their Sauour: which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wonderous workes in the land of Ham: and fearefull things by the Red sea.

23 So hee said hee would haue destroyed them, had not Moses his Chosen stand before him in the gap: to turne away his wrathfull indignation, lest hee should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorne of that pleasant land: and gaue no credence vnto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not vnto the voyce of the Lord.

26 Then lift he vp his hand against them: to ouerthrow them in the wildernes.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They ioyned themselues vnto Baal-Peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they prouoked him vnto anger with their owne inuentions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood vp Phinees, and prayed: and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted vnto him for righteousnesse: among all posterities for euermore.

32 They angred him also at the waters of strife: so that

he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they prouoked his spirit: so that hee spake vnaduisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commaunded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their workes.

36 Infomuch that they worshipped their idoles, which turned to their owne decay: yea, they offered their sonnes and daughters vnto deuils.

37 And shed innocent blood, euen the blood of their sonnes and of their daughters: whom they offered vnto the idoles of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their owne workes: and went awhoring with their owne inuentions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: infomuch that hee abhorred his owne inheritance.

40 And hee gaue them ouer into the hand of the heathen: and they that hated them, were lords ouer them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subiection.

42 Many a time did he deliuer them: but they rebelled against him with their owne inuentions, and were brought downe in their wickednesse.

43 Neuerthelesse, when he saw their aduersitie: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought vpon his couenant, and pitied them according to the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that had led them away captiue, to pitie them.

45 Deliuer vs (O Lord our God) and gather vs from among the heathen: that we may giue thanks vnto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy prayse.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from euerlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.*

Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for euer.

Morning  
prayer.

2 Let them giue thanks, whom the Lord hath redeemed: and deliuered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the East and from the West: from the North, and from the South.

4 They went astray in the wildernes out of the way: and found no citie to dwell in.

5 Hungrie and thirstie: their soule fainted in them.

6 So they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: and he deliuered them from their distresse.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they might goe to the citie where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore prayse the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

9 For hee satisfieth the emptie soule: and filleth the hungrie soule with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darkenesse and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in miserie and yron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsell of the most High.

12 Hee also brought downe their heart through heauinesse: they fell downe, and there was none to helpe them vp.

13 So when they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of darkenesse, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the barres of yron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soule abhorred all maner of meate: and they were euen at deaths doore.

19 So when they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.

20 He sent his word and healed them: and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer vnto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his workes with gladnesse.

23 They that goe downe to the sea in ships: and occupie their businesse in great waters.

24 These men see the workes of the Lord: and his wonders in the deepe.

25 For at his word the stormie wind ariseth: which listeth vp the waues thereof.

26 They are caried vp to the heauen, and downe againe to the deepe: their soule melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reele to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they crie vnto the Lord in their trouble: hee deliuereth them out of their distresse.

29 For he maketh the storme to cease: so that the waues thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest: and so hee bringeth them vnto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the Congregation of the people: and praise him in the seate of the Elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wildernes: and drieth vp the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Againe hee maketh the wildernes a standing water: and water springs of a drie ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungrie: that they may build them a citie to dwell in.

37 That they may sowe their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And againe, when they are diminished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to bee euill intreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wildernes.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of miserie: and maketh him households like a flocke of sheepe.

42 The righteous will consider this, and reioyce: and the mouth of all wickednesse shall be stopped.

43 Who so is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall vnderstand the louing kindnesse of the Lord.

*Paratum cor meum. Psal. 108.*

**G**od, my heart is ready (my heart is ready:) I will sing and giue praise with the best member that I haue.

2 Awake thou Lute and Harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

3 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praises vnto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercie is greater then the heauens: and thy trueth reacheth vnto the clouds.

5 Set vp thy selfe (O God) aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

6 That thy beloued may be deliuered: let thy right hand saue them, and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will reioyce therefore and diuide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of mine head.

9 Iuda is my lawgiuer, Moab is my washpot: ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe, vpon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will leade me into the strong citie: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken vs, O GOD? and wilt not

thou, God, goe forth with our hosts?

12 O helpe vs against the enemy: for vaine is the helpe of man.

13 Through God we shall doe great actes: and it is hee that shall tread downe our enemies.

*Deus laudem. Psal. 109.*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the vngodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened vpon me.

2 And they haue spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed mee about also with wordes of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the loue that I had vnto them, loe, they take now my contrary part: but I giue my selfe vnto prayer.

4 Thus haue they rewarded me euill for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an vngodly man to be ruler ouer him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is giuen vpon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children bee fatherlesse: and his wife a widowe.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seeke it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pitie him: nor to haue compassion vpon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posteritie be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be cleane put out.

13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his minde was not to doe good: but persecuted the poore helpelesse man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen vnto him: he loued not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 Hee clothed himselfe with cursing like as with a rayment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

18 Let it bee vnto him as the cloke that hee hath vpon him: and as the girdle that hee is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord vnto mine enemies: and to those that speake euill against my soule.

20 But deale thou with mee (O Lord God) according vnto thy Name: for sweete is thy mercie.

21 O deliuer me, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I goe hence like the shadowe that departeth: and am driuen away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weake through fasting: my flesh is dried vp for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke vnto them: they that looked vpon me shaked their heads.

25 Helpe me (O Lord my God:) oh saue me according to thy mercie.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise vp against me, but let thy seruant reioyce.

28 Let mine aduersaries be clothed with shame: and let them couer themselues with their owne confusion, as with a cloke.

29 As for mee, I will giue great thanks vnto the Lord with my mouth: and prayse him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to saue his soule from vnrigheteous Iudges.

*Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.*

**T**he Lord sayde vnto my Lord: sit thou on my right hand, vntill I make thine enemies thy footstoole.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power

out of Sion: bee thou ruler euen in the mids among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shal the people offer thee free will offerings with an holy worship: the dewe of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent: thou art a Priest for euer, after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord vpon thy right hand: shall wound euen Kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall iudge among the heathen, hee shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads ouer diuers countreyes.

7 Hee shall drinke of the brooke in the way: therefore shall he lift vp his head.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.*

**I** Will giue thanks vnto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the Congregation.

2 The workes of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that haue pleasure therein.

3 His worke is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousnesse endureth for euer.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marueilous workes: that they ought to bee had in remembrance.

5 He hath giuen meate vnto them that feare him: hee shall euer be mindfull of his Couenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his workes: that he may giue them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his hands are veritie and iudgement: all his commandements are true.

8 They stand fast for euer and euer: and are done in trueth and equitie.

9 Hee sent redemption vnto his people: hee hath commaunded his Couenant for euer, holy and reuerent is his Name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good vnderstanding haue all they that doe thereafter, the praise of it endureth for euer.

*Beatus vir. Psal. 112.*

**B**lessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandements.

2 His seed shall be mightie vpon earth: the generation of the faithfull shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall bee in his house: and his righteousnesse endureth for euer.

4 Vnto the godly there ariseth vp light in the darknesse: he is mercifull, louing and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall neuer be moued: and the righteous shal be had in an euerlasting remembrance.

7 He wil not be afraid for any euill tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and beleueth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished and will not shrink: vntill hee see his desire vpon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad and giuen to the poore: and his righteousnesse remaineth for euer, his horne shalbe exalted with honour.

10 The vngodly shall see it, and it shall grieue him: hee shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the vngodly shall perish.

*Laudate pueri. Psal. 113.*

**P**raise the Lord (yee seruants:) O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised: from the rising vp of the Sunne, vnto the going downe of the same.

4 The Lord is high aboue all Heathen: and his glorie aboue the heauens.

5 Who is like vnto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himselfe to behold the things that are in heauen and earth?

6 He taketh vp the simple out of the dust: and listeth the poore out of the mire.

7 That hee may set him with the princes: euen

with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keepe house: and to be a ioyfull mother of children.

*In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.*

**W**hen Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Iacob from among the strange people. *Evening prayer.*

2 Iuda was his sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled: Iordan was driuen backe.

4 The mountaines skipped like Rammes: and the little hilles like yong sheepe.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Iordan, that thou wast driuen backe?

6 Ye mountaines that ye skipped like Rammes: and ye little hilles like yong sheepe?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Iacob.

8 Which turned the hard rocke into a standing water: and the flint stone into a springing well.

*Non nobis Domine. Psal. 115.*

**N**ot vnto vs, O Lord, not vnto vs, but vnto thy Name giue the prayse: for thy louing mercie, and for thy trueths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the Heathen say: Where is nowe their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heauen: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idoles are siluer and gold: euen the worke of mens hands.

5 They haue mouthes and speake not: eyes haue they, and see not.

6 They caue eares and heare not: noses haue they and smell not.

7 They haue hands, and handle not, feete haue they, and walke not: neither speake they thorow their throat.

8 They that make them, are like vnto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: hee is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: hee is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that feare the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: hee is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of vs, and hee shall blesse vs: euen he shall blesse the house of Israel, hee shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 He shall blesse them that feare the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Yee are the blessed of the Lord: which made heauen and earth.

16 All the whole heauens are the Lords: the earth hath he giuen to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that goe downe into the silence.

18 But wee will prayse the Lord: from this time forth for euermore. Praise the Lord.

*Dilexi quoniam. Psal. 116.*

**I** Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer. *Morning prayer.*

2 That he hath inclined his care vnto me: therefore will I call vpon him as long as I liue.

3 The snares of death compassed me round about: and the paines of hell gate hold vpon mee.

4 I shall finde trouble and heauinesse, and I shall call vpon the Name of the Lord: O Lord I beseech thee deliuer my soule.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous: yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserueth the simple: I was in miserie, and he helped me.

7 Turne againe then vnto thy rest, O my soule: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast deliuered my soule from death: mine

mine eyes from teares, and my feete from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord: in the land of the liuing.

10 I beleued, and therefore will I speake, but I was fore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I giue vnto the Lord: for all the benefites that he hath done vnto mee?

12 I will receiue the cup of saluation: and call vpon the Name of the Lord.

13 I wil pay my vowes now in the presence of all his people: right deare in the sight of the Lord is the death of his Saints.

14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy seruant: I am thy seruant, and the sonne of thine handmayd, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I wil offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiuing: and will call vpon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vowes vnto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, euen in the midst of thee, O Hierusalem. Praise the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.*

**O** Praise the Lord all yee heathen: praise him all yee nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is euer more and more toward vs: and the trueth of the Lord endureth for euer. Praise the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.*

**O** Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for hee is gracious: because his mercie endureth for euer.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious: and that his mercie endureth for euer.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercie endureth for euer:

4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord, confesse: that his mercie endureth for euer.

5 I called vpon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not feare what man doeth vnto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that helpe mee: therefore shall I see my desire vpon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put anie confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on euery side, they kept me in (I say) on euery side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like Bees, and are extinct euen as the fire among the thornes: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at mee, that I might fall: but the Lord was my helpe.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my saluation.

15 The voice of ioy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

17 I will not die, but liue: and declare the workes of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not giuen me ouer vnto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousnesse: that I may goe into them, and giue thanks vnto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thanke thee, for thou hast heard mee: and art become my saluation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lordes doing: and it is maruiculous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: wee will reioyce and be glad in it.

25 Helpe mee now, O Lord: O Lord send vs now prosperitie.

26 Blessed bee hee that commeth in the Name of the Lord: we haue wished you good lucke, yee that bee of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed vs light: binde the sacrifice with cordes, yea, euen vnto the hornes of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thanke thee: thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for euer.

*Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.*

**B**lessed are those that are vndefiled in the way: and walke in the law of the Lord. *Evening prayer.*

2 Blessed are they that keepe his testimonies: and seeke him with their whole heart.

3 For they which doe no wickednesse: walke in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligently keepe thy commandements.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keepe thy statutes.

6 So shal I not be confounded: while I haue respect vnto all thy commandements.

7 I will thanke thee with an vnfaigned heart: when I shal haue learned the iudgements of thy righteousnesse.

8 I Will keepe thy ceremonies: O forsake mee not vtterly.

*In quo corriget.*

**W**herewithall shall a yong man cleanse his way: euen by ruling himselfe after thy word.

2 With my whole heart haue I sought thee: O let me not goe wrong out of thy commandements.

3 Thy words haue I hid within my heart: that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lippes haue I bene telling: of all the iudgements of thy mouth.

6 I haue had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies: as in all maner of riches.

7 I will talke of thy commandements: and haue respect vnto thy wayes.

8 My delight shalbe in thy statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

*Retribuere seruo tuo.*

**O** Doe well vnto thy seruant: that I may liue, and keepe thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wonderful things of thy Law.

3 I am a stranger vpon earth: O hide not thy commandements from me.

4 My soule breaketh out for the very feruent desire: that it hath alway vnto thy iudgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and cursed are they that doe erre from thy commandements.

6 O turne from nice shame and rebuke: for I haue kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speake agrinst me: but thy seruant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

*Adhesit pavimento.*

**M**Y soule cleaueth to the dust: O quicken thou mee according to thy word.

2 I haue knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to vnderstand the way of thy commaundements: and so shall I talke of thy wonderful workes.

4 My soule melteth away for very heauinesse: comfort thou me according vnto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy Law.

6 I haue cholen the way of truth: and thy iudgements haue I laid before me.

7 I haue sticken vnto thy testimonies: O Lord confound me not.

8 I will runne the way of thy commandements: when thou hast set my heart at libertie.

*Legem pone.*



Each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes: and I shall keepe it vnto the end.

2 Giue me vnderstanding, and I shall keepe thy Lawe: yea, I shall keepe it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to goe in the path of thy commandements: for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart vnto thy testimonies: and not to couetousnesse.

5 O turne away mine eyes, lest they behold vanitie: and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy worde in thy seruant: that I may feare thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy iudgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commaundements: O quicken me in thy righteousnesse.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**et thy louing mercie come also vnto me, O Lord: euen thy saluation, according vnto thy word.

2 So shall I make answere vnto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy trueth vtterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy iudgements.

4 So shall I alway keepe thy Lawe: yea, for euer and euer.

5 And I will walke at libertie: for I seeke thy commandements.

6 I will speake of thy testimonies also, euen before Kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall bee in thy commandements: which I haue loued.

8 My handes also will I lift vp vnto thy commaundements, which I haue loued: and my studie shall be in thy statutes.

*Memor esto verbi tui.*

**O**thinke vpon thy seruant, as concerning thy worde: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud haue had me exceedingly in derision: yet haue I not shrunked from thy Lawe.

4 For I remembered thine euerlasting iudgements, O Lord: and receued comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the vngodly that forsake thy Lawe.

6 Thy statutes haue beene my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I haue thought vpon thy Name, O Lord, in the night season: and haue kept thy Lawe.

8 This I had: because I kept thy commandements.

*Portio mea Domine.*

**T**hou art my portion, O Lorde: I haue promised to keepe thy Lawe.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O be mercifull vnto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine owne waies to remembrance: and turned my feete vnto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time: to keepe thy commandements.

5 The congregation of the vngodlie haue robbed me: but I haue not forgotten thy Lawe.

6 At midnight will I rise to giue thanks vnto thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that feare thee: and keepe thy commandements.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercie: O teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy seruant: according vnto thy word.

2 O learne me true vnderstanding and knowledge: for I haue beleueed thy commandements.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now haue I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach mee thy statutes.

5 The proud haue imagined a lie against me: but I will keepe thy commandements with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawne: but my delight hath beene in thy Lawe.

7 It is good for me that I haue beene in trouble: that I may learne thy statutes.

8 The Law of thy mouth is dearer vnto me: then thousands of gold and siluer.

*Manus tuæ fecerunt me.*



Hy hands haue made me and fashioned me: O giue mee vnderstanding, that I may learne thy commandements.

2 They that feare thee will bee glad when they see mee: because I haue put my trust in thy worde.

3 I knowe (O Lord) that thy iudgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to bee troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindnesse be my comfort: according to thy word vnto thy seruant.

5 O let thy louing mercies come vnto mee, that I may liue: for thy Lawe is my delight.

6 Let the proud bee confounded, for they goe wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy Commandements.

7 Let such as feare thee, and haue knowen thy Testimonies: be turned vnto me.

8 O let my heart be found in thy Statutes: that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

**M**Y soule hath longed for thy saluation: and I haue a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet doe I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy seruant: when wilt thou be auenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proud haue digged pits for me: which are not after thy Lawe.

6 All thy commandements are true: they persecute me falsely, O be thou my helpe.

7 They had almost made an end of me vpon earth: but I forsooke not thy commandements.

8 O quicken me after thy louing kindnesse: and so shall I keepe the testimonies of thy mouth.

*In aeternum Domine.*

**O** Lord thy word: endureth for euer in heauen.

2 Thy trueth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laide the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serue thee.

4 If my delight had not beene in thy Lawe: I should haue perished in my trouble.

5 I wil neuer forget thy commandements: for with them thou hast quickned me.

6 I am thine, oh saue mee: for I haue sought thy commandements.

7 The vngodly laide waite for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an ende: but thy commandement is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexi.*

**L**ord, what loue haue I vnto thy Law: all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandements hast made me wiser then thine enemies: for they are euer with me.

3 I haue more vnderstanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.



4 I am wiser then the aged : because I keepe thy commandements.

5 I haue refrained my feet from euery euill way : that I may keepe thy word.

6 I haue not shrinke from thy iudgements : for thou teacheest me.

7 O how sweete are thy wordes vnto my throat : yea, sweeter then honie vnto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandements I get vnderstanding : therefore I hate all wicked wayes.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.*

**H**Y word is a lanterne vnto my feete : and a light vnto my paths.

2 I haue sworn, and am stedfastly purposed : to keepe thy righteous iudgements.

3 I am troubled aboute measure : quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy iudgements.

5 My soule is alway in my hand : yet doe I not forget thy Law.

6 The vngodly haue laid a snare for me : but yet I swarued not from thy commandements.

7 Thy testimonies haue I claimed as mine heritage for euer : and why ? they are the very ioy of my heart.

8 I haue applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway : euen vnto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I**Hate them that imagine euil things : but thy law do I loue.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me ye wicked : I will keepe the commandements of my God.

4 O stablish me according vnto thy word, that I may liue : and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Holde thou me vp, and I shall be safe : yea, my delight shall be euer in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden downe all them that depart from thy statutes : for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the vngodly of the earth like drosse : therefore I loue thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee : and I am afraid of thy iudgements.

*Feci iudicium.*

**I**Deale with the thing that is lawfull and right : O giue me not ouer vnto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy seruant to delight in that which is good : that the proud doe me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deale with thy seruant according vnto thy louing mercy : and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy seruant, O graunt me vnderstanding : that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee Lorde, to lay to thy hand : for they haue destroyed thy Law.

7 For I loue thy commandements : aboute golde and precious stone.

8 Therefore holde I straight all thy commandements : and all false wayes I vterly abhorre.

*Mirabilia.*

**T**Hy testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doeth my soule keepe them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giueth light and vnderstanding vnto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth and drew in my breath : for my delight was in thy commandements.

4 O looke thou vpon mee, and be mercifull vnto me : as thou vset to doe vnto those that loue thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no wickednesse haue dominion ouer me.

6 O deliuer me from the wrongfull dealings of men : and so shall I keepe thy commandements.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance vpon thy seruant : and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keepe not thy Law.

*Iustus es Domine.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy iudgment.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath euen consumed me : because mine enemies haue forgotten thy words.

4 Thy worde is tried to the vttermost : and thy seruant loueth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet doe I not forget thy commandements.

6 Thy righteousness is an euerlasting righteousness : and thy Law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heauinesse haue taken hold vpon me : yet is my delight in thy commandements.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is euerlasting : O grant me vnderstanding, and I shall liue.

*Clamau in toto corde meo.*

**C**all with my whole heart : heare me, O Lord, I will keepe thy statutes. *Evening prayer.*

2 Yea, euen vpon thee do I call : helpe me, and I shall keepe thy testimonies.

3 Earely in the morning doe I crie vnto thee : for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voyce, (O Lord) according vnto thy louing kindness : quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are farre from thy Law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy commandements are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I haue knowen long since : that thou hast grounded them for euer.

*Vide humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine aduersitie, and deliuer me : for I doe not forget thy Law.

2 Auenge thou my cause, and deliuer me : quicken me according vnto thy word.

3 Health is farrre from the vngodly : for they regard not thy Statutes.

4 Great is thy mercie, O Lord : quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me : yet doe I not swarue from thy testimonies.

6 It grieueth me when I see the transgressours : because they keepe not thy Law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I loue thy Commandements : O quicken me according to thy louing kindness.

8 Thy word is true from euerlasting : all the iudgements of thy righteousness endure for euermore.

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P**rinces haue persecuted mee without a cause : but my heart standeth in awe of thy words.

2 I am as glad of thy word : as one that findeth great spoiles.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them : but thy Law doe I loue.

4 Seuen times a day doe I praise thee : because of thy righteous iudgements.

5 Great is the peace that they haue which loue thy Law : and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I haue looked for thy sauing health : and done after thy commandements.

7 My soule hath kept thy testimonies : and loued them exceedingly.

8 I haue kept thy commandements and testimonies : for all my wayes are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecatio.*

**L**et my complaint come before thee O Lord : giue mee vnderstanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee : deliuer me according to thy word.

3 My lippes shall speake of thy prayse : when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy worde : for all thy commandements are righteous.

5 Let thine hand helpe me: for I haue chosen thy commandements.

6 I haue longed for thy sauing health, O Lord: and in thy Law is my delight.

7 O let my soule liue, and it shall praise thee: and thy iudgements shall helpe mee.

8 I haue gone astray like a sheepe that is lost: oh seeke thy seruant, for I doe not forget thy commandements.

*Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.*

Morning  
prayer.



When I was in trouble, I called vpon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliuer my soule, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall be giuen or done vnto thee, thou false tongue: euen mightie and sharpe arrowes, with hore burning coales.

4 Woe is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Melech: & to haue mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soule hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies vnto peace.

6 I labor for peace, but when I speake vnto them thereof: they make them readie to battell.

*Leuani oculos. Psal. 121.*

I Will lift vp mine eyes vnto the hills: from whence cometh my helpe.

2 My helpe cometh euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be mooued: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleepe.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

5 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

6 So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: neither the Moone by night.

7 The Lord shall preserue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

8 The Lord shall preserue thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

*Letatus sum. Psal. 122.*

I Was glad when they said vnto me: we will goe into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Hierusalem.

3 Hierusalem is builded as a citie: that is at vnitie in it selfe.

4 For thither the tribes goe vp, euen the tribes of the Lord: to testifie vnto Israel, to giue thanks vnto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seate of Iudgement: euen the seate of the house of Dauid.

6 O pray for the peace of Hierusalem: they shall prosper that loue thee.

7 Peace be within thy walles: and plenteousnes within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will wish thee prosperitic.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seeke to doe thee good.

*Ad te leuani oculos meos. Psal. 123.*

V Nto thee lift I vp mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heauens.

2 Behold, euen as the eyes of seruants looke vnto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden vnto the hand of her mistresse: euen so our eyes wait vpon the Lord our God, vntill he haue mercy vpon vs.

3 Haue mercy vpon vs, O Lord, haue mercie vpon vs: for we are vtterly despised.

4 Our soule is filled with the scornefull reproofe of the wealthie: and with the despitefulness of the proud.

*Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.*

I F the Lord himselfe had not bene on our side (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himselfe had not bene on our side when men rose vp against vs.

2 They had swallowed vs vp quicke: when they were so wrathfully displeas'd at vs.

3 Yea the waters had drowned vs: and the streame had gone ouer our soule.

4 The deepe waters of the proude: hath gone euen ouer our soule.

5 But praised be the Lord: which hath not giuen vs ouer for a praye vnto their teeth.

6 Our soule is escaped, euen as a bird out of the snare of the fouler: the snare is broken, and we are deliuered.

7 Our helps standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

*Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.*

T Hey that put their trust in the Lord, shall bee euen as the mount Sion: which may not be remoued, but standeth fast for euer.

2 The hills stand about Hierusalem: euen so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for euermore.

3 For the rod of the vngodly commeth not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand vnto wickednesse.

4 Doe well, O Lord: vnto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turne backe vnto their owne wickednesse: the Lord shall leade them forth with the euill doers, but peace shall be vpon Israel.

*In conuertendo. Psal. 126.*

When the Lord turned againe the captiuitie of Sion: then were we like vnto them that dreame. Evening prayer.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with ioy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: the Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for vs already: whereof we reioyce.

5 Turne our captiuitie, O Lord: as the riuers in the South.

6 They that sowe in teares: shall reape in ioy.

7 Hee that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtlesse come againe with ioy, and bring his sheaues with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.*

E Xcept the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keepe the citie: the watchman waketh but in vaine.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise vp early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulnesse: for so he giueth his beloued sleepe.

4 Loe, children and the fruit of the wombe: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrowes in the hande of the Gyant: euen so are the yong children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiuer full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speake with their enemies in the gate.

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

B Lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the walles of thine house.

4 Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

5 Loe, thus shall the man bee blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

*Sape expugnauerunt. Psal. 129.*

M Any a time haue they fought against mee from my youth vp: (may Israel now say.)

2 Yea, many a time haue they vexed me from my youth vp: but they haue not preuailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed vpon my backe: and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the snares of the vngodly in pieces.

5 Let

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward: as many as haue euill will at Sion.

6 Let them bee euen as the grasse growing vpon the house tops: which withereth afore it be plucked vp.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth vp the sheaues, his bosome.

8 So that they which goe by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you: wee wish you good lucke in the name of the Lord.

*De profundis. Psal. 130.*

**O**Vt of the deepe haue I called vnto thee (O Lord:) Lord heare my voice.

2 Oh let thine eares consider well: the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou Lord wilt be extreme to marke what is done amisse: oh Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I looke for the Lord, my soule doeth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soule fleeth vnto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeeme Israel: from all his sinnes.

*Domine, non est. Psal. 131.*

**L**ord, I am not high minded: I haue no proud lookes.

2 I doe not exercise my selfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refraine my soule, and keepe it lowe, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soule is euen as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

*Memento Domine. Psal. 132.*

**L**ord remember Dauid: and all his trouble.

2 How hee sware vnto the Lord: and vowed a vow vnto the Almighty God of Iacob.

3 I wil not come within the tabernacle of my house: nor clime vp into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye lids to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Vntill I finde out a place for the Temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mightie God of Iacob.

6 Loe, wee heard of the same at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.

7 We will goe into his Tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou and the Arke of thy strength.

9 Let thy Priests be clothed with righteousnesse: and let thy Saints sing with ioyfulness.

10 For thy seruant Dauids sake: turne not away the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lorde hath made a faithfull othe vnto Dauid: and he shall not shrinke from it.

12 Of the fruite of thy body: shall I set vpon thy seate.

13 If thy children will keepe my couenant and my testimonies that I shall learne them: their children also shall sit vpon thy seate for euermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to bee an habitation for himselfe: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for euer: here will I dwell, for I haue a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her vitailles with increase: and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will decke her Priests with health: and her Saints shall reioyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horne of Dauid to flourish: I haue ordained a lanterne for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but vpon himselfe shall his crowne flourish.

*Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.*

**B**Ehold how good and ioyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in vnitie.

2 It is like the precious ointment vpon the head, that ranne downe vnto the beard: euen vnto Aarons beard,

and went downe to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon, which fell vpon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for euermore.

*Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.*

**B**Ehold (now) praise the Lord: all yee seruants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: euen in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift vp your hands in the Sanctuarie: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heauen and earth: giue thee blessing out of Sion.

*Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.*

**O** Praise the Lord, laude ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye seruants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises vnto his Name, for it is louely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Iacob vnto himselfe: and Israel for his owne possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is aboue all gods.

6 Whatsoeuer the Lord pleased, that did he in heauen and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deepe places.

7 He bringeth forth the cloudes from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the raine, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first borne of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the middes of thee, O thouland of Egypt: vpon Pharaoh and all his seruants.

10 He smote diuers nations: and slew mightie kings.

11 Schon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Chanaan.

12 And gaue their land to be an heritage: euen an heritage vnto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for euer: so doeth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will auenge his people: and be gracious vnto his seruants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but siluer and gold: the worke of mens hands.

16 They haue mouthes, and speake not: eyes haue they but they see not.

17 They haue eares, and yet they heare not: neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like vnto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord ye house of Israel: praise the Lord ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord ye house of Leui: ye that feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Hierusalem.

*Confitemini. Psal. 136.*

**G**ive thanks vnto the Lord, for hee is gracious: and his mercie endureth for euer.

2 O giue thanks vnto the God of all gods: for his mercie endureth for euer.

3 O thanke the Lord of all lords: for his mercie endureth for euer.

4 Which onely doth great wonders: for his mercie endureth for euer.

5 Which by his excellent wisedome made the heauens: for his mercie endureth for euer.

6 Which laide out the earth about the waters: for his mercie endureth for euer.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercie endureth for euer.

8 The Sunne to rule the day: for his mercie endureth for euer.

9 The Moone and the Starres to gouerne the night: for his mercie endureth for euer.

10 Which

- 10 Which smote Egypt with their first borne: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercie endureth for euer.
- 12 With a mightie hand and stretched out arme: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 13 Which diuided the red sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 14 And made Israel to goe through the middes of it: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he ouerthrew them in the red sea: for his mercie endureth for euer.
- 16 Which ledde his people through the wildernesse: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 17 Which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 18 Yea, and slewe mightie kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 19 Sehon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 20 And Og the king of Basan: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 21 And gaue away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 22 Euen for an heritage vnto Israel his seruant: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 23 Which remembered vs when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 24 And hath deliuered vs from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 25 Which giueth foode to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 26 O giue thanks vnto the God of heauen: for his mercy endureth for euer.
- 27 O giue thanks vnto the Lord of lordes: for his mercy endureth for euer.

*Super flumina. Psal. 137.*

**B**y the waters of Babylon we sate downe and wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.

- 2 As for our harpes, we hanged them vp: vpon the trees that are therein.
- 3 For they that led vs away captiue, required of vs then a song and melodie in our heauiness: sing vs one of the songs of Sion.
- 4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in a strange land?
- 5 If I forget thee, O Hierusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.
- 6 If I doe not remember thee, let my tongue cleaue to the roofof my mouth: yea, if I preferre not Hierusalem in my mirth.
- 7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Hierusalem: how they say, Downe with it, downe with it, euen to the ground.
- 8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery: yea, hap- pie shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast serued vs.
- 9 Blessed shall hee be that taketh thy children: and throweth them against the stones.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.*

- I** will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: euen before the gods will I sing praise vnto thee.
- 2 I will worship toward thy holy Temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy louing kindnes & trueth: for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word aboue all things.
- 3 When I called vpon thee, thou heardest me: and en- duedst my soule with much strength.
- 4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they haue heard the words of thy mouth.
- 5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.
- 6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect vnto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afarre off.
- 7 Though I walke in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand vpon the fu- riousnes of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall saue me.
- 8 The Lord shall make good his louing kindnesse to- ward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for euer, despise not then the workes of thine owne hands.

*Domine probasti. Psal. 139.*



Lord, thou hast searched me out, and knowen me: thou knowest my downe sitting, and mine vprising, thou vnderstandest my thoughts long before.

*Morning  
prayer.*

- 2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.
- 3 For loe, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.
- 4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand vpon me.
- 5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attaine vnto it.
- 6 Whither shall I goe then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I goe then from thy presence?
- 7 If I climbe vp into heauen, thou art there: if I goe downe into hell, thou art there also.
- 8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remaine in the vttermost parts of the sea.
- 9 Euen there also shall thy hand leade me: and thy right hand shall hold me.
- 10 If I say, Peradventure the darkenesse shall couer me: then shall my night be turned to day.
- 11 Yea, the darkenesse is no darkenesse with thee, but the night is as cleare as the day: the darknes and light (to thee) are both alike.
- 12 For my reines are thine: thou hast couered me in my mothers wombe.
- 13 I will giue thanks vnto thee, for I am fearefully and wonderfully made: maruiculous are thy works, and that my soule knoweth right well.
- 14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made se- cretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.
- 15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being vnperfect: and in thy booke were all my members written.
- 16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

- 17 How deare are thy counsels vnto me, O God: O how great is the summe of them?
- 18 If I tell them, they are moe in number then the sand: when I wake vp, I am present with thee:
- 19 Wilt not thou slay the wicked, O God: depart from me ye blood-thirstie men.
- 20 For they speake vnrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vaine.
- 21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieued with those that rise vp against thee?
- 22 Yea, I hate them right fore: euen as though they were mine enemies.
- 23 Try me, O God, and seeke the ground of my heart: proue me, and examine my thoughts.
- 24 Looke well if there be any way of wickednesse in me: and leade me in the way euerlasting.

*Eripe me Domine. Psal. 140.*

- D**eliuer me, O Lord, from the euil man: and preserue me from the wicked man.
- 2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stirre vp strife all the day long.
- 3 They haue sharpened their tongues like a serpent: Ad- ders poison is vnder their lips.
- 4 Keepe me, O Lord, from the hands of the vngodly. preserue me from the wicked men which are purposed to ou- ertrow my goings.
- 5 The proud haue laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.
- 6 I said vnto the Lord, thou art my God: heare the voice of my prayers, O Lord.
- 7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast couered my head in the day of battell.
- 8 Let not the vngodly haue his desire, O Lord: let not his mischieuous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.
- 9 Let the mischief of their owne lippes fall vpon the head of them: that compassie me about.
- 10 Let hot burning coales fall vpon them: let them bee cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they neuer rise vp a- gaine.
- 11 A man full of words, shall not prosper vpon the earth: euill

euill shall hunt the wicked person to ouerthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will auenge the poore: and maintaine the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shal giue thanks vnto thy Name: and the iust shall continue in thy sight.

*Domine clamaui. Psal. 141.*

**L**ord, I call vpon thee, haste thee vnto me: and consider my voice, when I cry vnto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set foorth in thy sight, as the incense: and let the lifting vp of my hands be an euening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keepe the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart bee inclined to any euill thing: let me not be occupied in vngodly workes, with the men that worke wickednesse, lest I eate of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and re-prooue me.

6 But let not their precious balmes breake mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickednesse.

7 Let their iudges be ouerthrowen in stony places: that they may heare my words, for they are sweete.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood vpon the earth.

9 But mine eyes looke vnto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soule.

10 Keepe me from the snare which they haue laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the vngodly fall into their owne nets together: and let me euer escape them.

*Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.*

**C**ryed vnto the Lord with my voice: yea, euen vnto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I powred out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heauinesse, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, haue they priuily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also vpon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee vnto: and no man cared for my soule.

6 I cryed vnto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the liuing.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliuer me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soule out of prison, that I may giue thanks vnto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort vnto my company.

*Domine exaudi. Psal. 143.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken vnto me for thy trueth and righteousnesse sake.

2 And enter not into iudgement with thy seruant: for in thy sight shall no man liuing be iustified.

3 For theemie hath persecuted my soule, hec hath smitten my life downe to the ground: he hath laid me in the darknesse, as the men that haue been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet doe I remember the time past, I muse vpon all thy workes: yea, I exercise my selfe in the workes of thy hands.

6 I stretch foorth my hands vnto thee: my soule gappeth vnto thee as a thirstie land.

7 Hear me O Lord, and that soone, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like vnto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 O let me heare thy louing kindnesse betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walke in, for I lift vp my soule vnto thee.

9 Deliuer mee, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee vnto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to doe the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy louing spirit leade me foorth into the land of righteousnesse.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy

righteousnesse sake bring my soule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnesse slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex me, for I am thy seruant.

*Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.*

**B**lessed be the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hands to warre, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortresse, my castle and deliuerer, my defender, in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is vnder me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect vnto him: or the sonne of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow the heauens, O Lord, and come downe: touch the mountaines, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and teare them: shoote out thine arrowes, and consume them.

7 Send downe thine hand from aboue: deliuer me and take me out of the great waters, from the hande of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanitie: and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I wil sing a new song vnto thee, O God: and sing praises vnto thee vpon a ten stringed Lute.

10 Thou hast giuen victorie vnto Kings: and hast deliuered Dauid thy seruant from the perill of the sword.

11 Saue me and deliuer me from the hande of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquitie.

12 That our sonnes may grow vp as the yong plants: and that our daughters may bee as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may bee full and plenteous with all maner of store: that our sheepe may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captiuitie, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happie are the people that be in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which haue the Lord for their God.

*Exaltabo te Deus. Psal. 145.*

**I** will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy Name for euer and euer.

2 Every day will I giue thanks vnto thee: and praise thy Name for euer and euer.

3 Great is the Lord, and marueilous worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatnesse.

4 One generation shall praise thy works vnto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise, and wonderous works.

6 So that men shall speake of the might of thy marueilous acts: and I will also tell of thy greatnesse.

7 The memoriall of thine abundant kindnesse shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousnesse.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull: long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is louing vnto euery man: and his mercie is ouer all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and thy Saints giue thanks vnto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdome: and talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glorie, and mightnesse of thy kingdome: might be knowen vnto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an euerlasting kingdome: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord vpholdeth all such as fall: and lifteth vp all those that be downe.

15 The eyes of all wait vpon thee, O Lord: and thou giuest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thy hand: and fillest all things liuing with plenteousnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes: and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh vnto all them that call vpon him: yea, all such as call vpon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that feare him: he also will heare their cry, and will helpe them.

20 The Lorde preserueth all them that loue him: but scattereth abroad all the vngodly.

21 My mouth shal speake the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh giue thanks vnto his holy Name for euer and euer.

*Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule, while I liue will I praise the Lord: yea, as long as I haue any being, I will sing praises vnto my God.

2 O put not your trust in Princes, nor in any childe of man: for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shal turne againe to his earth: and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Iacob for his helpe: and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Which made heauen and earth, the sea and all that therein is; which keepeth his promise for euer.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong: which feedeth the hungrie.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison: the Lord giueth sight to the blinde.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen: the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, hee defendeth the fatherlesse and widow: as for the way of the vngodly, hee turneth it vpside downe.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shalbe King for euermore: and throughout all generations.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.*

**P**raise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises vnto our God: yea a ioyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2 The Lord doth buiild vp Hierusalem: and gather together the putcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart: and giueth medicine to heale their sicknesse.

4 Hee telleth the number of the starres: and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power: yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth vp the meeke; and bringeth the vngodly downe to the ground.

7 O sing vnto the Lord with thanksgiving: sing praises vpon the Harpe vnto our God.

8 Which couereth the heauen with clouds, and prepareth raine for the earth: and maketh the grasse to grow vpon the mountaines, and herbe for the vse of men.

9 Which giueth fodder vnto the cattell: and feedeth the yong rauens that call vpon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse: neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that feare him: and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Hierusalem: praise thy GOD, O Sion.

13 For hee hath made fast the barres of thy gates: and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the floure of wheate.

15 Hee sendeth forth his commandement vpon earth: and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giueth snow like wool: and scattereth the hoare frost like ashes.

17 Hee casteth forth his yce like morsels: who is able to abide his frost?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word vnto Iacob: his statutes and ordinances vnto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation: neither haue the heathen knowledge of his lawes.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.*

**O** Praise the Lord of heauen: praise him in the height. 2 Praise him all ye Angels of his: praise him all his hoste.

3 Praise him Sunne and Moone: praise him all ye starres and light.

4 Praise him all ye heauens: and ye waters that bee aboue the heauens.

5 Let them prayse the Name of the Lord: for he spake the word, and they were made, he commaunded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for euer and euer: hee hath giuen them a Law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord vpon earth: yee Dragons and all deeps.

8 Fire and haile, snow and vapours: winde and storme fulfilling his word.

9 Mountaines and all hilles: fruitfull trees, and all Cedars.

10 Beastes and all cattell: wormes and feathered foules.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people: princes, and all the Iudges of the world.

12 Yong men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord: for his Name only is excellent, and his praise aboue heauen and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horne of his people, all his Saints shall praise him: euen the children of Israel, euen the people that serueth him.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: let the Congregation of Saints praise him.

2 Let Israel reioyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be ioyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dance: let them sing praises vnto him with Tabret and Harpe.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people: and helpeth the meeke hearted.

5 Let the Saints be ioyfull with glory: let them reioyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth: and a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be auenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their kings in chaines: and their nobles with linkes of yron.

9 That they may be auenged of them, as it is written: such honour haue all his Saints.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.*

**O** Praise God in his Holinesse: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts: praise him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise him in the sound of the Trumpet: praise him vpon the Lute and Harpe.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances: praise him vpon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him vpon the well tuned Cymbals: praise him vpon the loud Cymbals.

6 Let euery thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.

Evening  
prayer.



F I N I S.

